

A N O V E L B Y

Sibahle Zungu

The
Gangster
Couple

A RIDE OR DIE COUPLE

CHAPTER ONE

This

is it, you've been working so hard for this and it's happening, it's your moment well my moment. FINALLY HERE! I'm going to graduate today. I'm looking at myself in the mirror absorbing my moment, as I stare at myself wearing a rose gold short sequin dress with a black strappy shoes. I decided on tying my hair in a slick ponytail, I bend to take my phone on the table and took pictures with my sister.

Me: One last picture mtase, come on.

Sindi: You gonna be late wemuntu(person).

We took another picture, as we were finished with everything my mom entered my room.

MaNtuli: Kodwa magcina wam(my last born) you look so beautiful, I am so proud of you Mntanam(my child) the both of you futhi. Oh ngingaze ngikhohlwe mi.

She handed my graduation gown and I immediately wore it with my cap. My mom takes a picture of me before we head downstairs. I got to the lounge

where there's my uncle waiting for us to leave.

Malume: Kodwa kube uVusi(my dad) usakhona abone ingane yakhe, umagcina wakhe manje, ngiziqenya ngawe uziphathe kahle wonke leminyaka usukhulile Nolwandle you no more a child but a woman qhubheka uziphathe kahle Mntanam.(oh how I wish vusi was here to see his child, I'm proud of you. You have respected yourself all these years, you have grown now Nolwandle. Continue respecting yourself my child)

We made our way outside to go to the car mom hired for us it's a blue velar range rover, which is my favorite car by the way. Our first stop before ICC was Mc Donald and ordered some burgers that we will eat in the car. It was me, my mom, my uncle and my sister. When we arrived at icc we got off and my uncle went off with the car to find parking. We headed inside and as I go indoors I spotted one of my crazy besties Zenande and I ran to her and hugged her from behind and kisses her cheek. She turned around and she basically lost it. Yaz my friend thou. But we usually call her

Zani(pronounced Za-nny)

Zani: Mngani we made it oe.

Me: Finally kunini silindile lolusuku oe. First day of our matric year yayi shame mngani we did it, we conquered.

We were disturbed by a familiar voice behind me
"let those who conquer prosper"

That couldn't be anyone else but my bestie Liyana. I turned around and we all lost I mean the type of screaming that makes everyone stare at you but ke we didn't care we graduating today and nobody will taint our beautiful day.

Lee: So when is this joint starting, because mina I want to go to Cubana.

Lee is the party animal in our group, by the way we call ourselves Take 3 just like the Lee denial show star we live for that show.

We entered the place where the graduation ceremony is going to take part, ya neh before Luthuli was called there was a lot of students

before me, I clapped for my friends once they were called and then I zoned out thinking about my future, what will happen nje all these questions popping in my mind. I was brought to earth when I heard them call out my name.

Dean: Nolwandle Ava Luthuli

I made my way to the stage with everyone cheering for me, I got my degree and went back to my seat. I have a degree in IT, I am over the moon with joy right now wow. So before nje we carry on let me formally introduce myself my name is Nolwandle Ava Luthuli I am 22 years old and I live in Glenmore, durban with my sister Sindi and my mom. My uncle visits us occasionally

And this is where my story starts.

CHAPTER TWO.

After the ceremony which ended around 18:30 we went to my liyana's home in Glen Ashley, she inherited it after her parents died from a car accident but she was still young to live on her own so her mother's sister stayed with her and her kids.

Sibusiso and Siyanda who are twins they are 2 years older than us and we have a tight bond with them. We were changing to go to Cubana as we planned because we decided to paint the town red, going from one club to another. I was now wearing a blue high waist ripped skinny jeans, with a nude vest top and a nude coat. I'm your average 32 type itty bitty curves here and there, broad hips, small waist and small boobs brown skin girl. Kinda like your beyonce type body only that I ain't yellow bone. I took a nude cap with nude average heels. I put my black dimmed shades on, yes I know it's at night now but this is hella on flick to not put shade with big earrings and I had my Louis Vuitton fancy pack to top it off. I was done so i headed down stair to wait for everyone to my surprise they were all waiting on me.

Going to the club it was me, liyana, zenande, sibusiso, sindi, and siyanda. The rest we decided we going to meet there.

Siya: Your highness finally blessed us with her

presence, ashamben bo yoh.(let's go)

I took the car keys on the table and we went off, yes my mom borrowed us the range rover so nje tonight no extra drinking because we returning it tomorrow. There all left for the car while I was locking up the house with liyana. We were taking two cars and sibusiso was driving his car tsi and he had sindi, and siya, while I had liyana and zenande in my car. We got to the cars and drove off, I was behind Sbu's car.

Lee: Turn up the music oe.

She extended her hand to increase the volume and we all sang along

Us: Bare shebile, Bare ghalela

Bare yents e window shopping

Areyeng Sandton

Aibo yebo

Bare shebile, Bare ghalela

Bare yents e window shopping

Hareyeng Sandton

We dancing in the car after a while we got to cubana and got inside. We meet up with sbu's friends and our friends from campus.

Me: Manje what are we going to drink, feel like turning up.

Sindi: Dont turn up to much remember you driving right.

Me: Yes mom I wont

I got up to go to the bar, bought the crew ciders and went back to the table. As I approach our table

these only Amanda on of our friends

Me: haw wahala wena(why you sitting alone) where the others.

Amanda: They went to dance, I just decided to sit look after our items.

Me: well I'll sit with you babes because I ain't supposed to turn up kakhulu(too much) because I'm driving.

We sat and exchanged conversations the whole night. We went from one club to another like we promised and got to Lee's house around 04:00 and we slept. I woke up with light headache, went to the bathroom rinsed my face and brushed my teeth and went down stairs to my surprise my uncle was here.

Me: haw why are you here malume.

Malume: Dont tell me you forgot nana, you dont own a range rover it's time to take it back Cinderella.

I realized than about the car

Me: yoh totally forgot about that yaz let go get the keys

I went to Lee's bedroom and took the car keys and went back downstairs to give them to my uncle.

Malume: i hope there's no dent no nothing on the car weNolwandle

Me: don't you trust me my malume, phela if you don't trust me than you doubting yourself because you taught me to drive nje.

I gave a smirk smile to him and he went off. I decided to cook breakfast for all of us, as I was to finish they all come together.

Sbu: I could get use to this

He was sitting on the hair chair rubbing his hands together.

Me: keep dreaming boy and come here help me dish out for everyone

Siya: ouuuuu something smells good

Lee: that's the luthuli's fine breakfast

Zani: guys stop talking talking and let's say grace so we can eat, I'm hungry people

Zenande loves food, she eats you like crazy you swear that she's pregnant if you didn't know her. The thing about her is that no matter how much she eats, she does gain weight. She's your 36, glass hour figure big thighs, big boobs and fat ass, do I say she has a slim waist yoh this girl the Nicki Minaj type of girl yellow bone. She's the shy one but crazy you know her, she doesn't get mad instantly unlike liyana yoh that girl mood changes in 0.1 second if you mess with her and than me I'm kinda

like you ricki time bomb once im mad, I'm mad as fuck. We held our hands in and sbu said grace.

Sbu: Bless us, O God. Bless our food and our drink. Since you redeemed us so dearly and delivered us from evil, as you gave us a share in this food so may you give us a share in eternal life, Amen.

Us: Amen

We ate our food, after that I did my hygiene routine and took a cab with my sister to go home, we arrived there was no one there so we just chilled and watched movies.

Few weeks later.

Still I had no luck in finding a job, but Zenande got a job in Marketing something nje for another company in Cape Town and Liyana started her own fashion company and she already got to exposure from school and their fashion show that's held for

the fashion students. I was chilling in my room on my phone just browsing through. Me and my sister have it the same she graduated 2 years ago for Town and Regional Planning degree but still nothing so she for now she is working in a construction company as manager but she is looking for her dream job being a town planner. I heard screaming from downstairs so I quickly went down to check what's happening and I see my grandmother, my sister and my mom all excited. My sister saw me than made her way to me

Sindi: I got a job Iwandle, I got my dream job

Me: I'm so happy for you sis, when do you start.

Sindi: On Monday cabang I'm going to joburg sis.

I hugged my sister I was so excited for her but I'm also thinking about me what if I dont get my dream job, I mean IT its a difficult field to enter.

Me: this calls for a celebration, nithin(what do you all say)

Gogo: Ayi shame uzoyenzan nomayini krona uzothola utshwala(you will do anything for alcohol)

We laughed and I just made my way upstairs to change to go to the gym.

CHAPTER THREE

I wore my ivy park gym clothes, I'm a beyonce fan by the way like a superfan. I uber to virgin active at workshop. Gym is my therapy, I consult with my feelings in gym, I cry, i punch bags nje when I get out out of gym i feel fresh. I spent 2 hours than decided to go home because we going out for tonight. I took out my phone from my bag and just great my phone is flat. Fuck I'm stuck in town so I just sit on the step, trying to think how the hell am I gonna get home. As my face was buried in my hands I felt someone touching my shoulder and I look up, our eyes meet there was some kind of spark connection between us but other than that I'm

looking at the most gorgeous man I've ever seen, his caramel skin not a dark skinned nor a yellow bone he's just perfect with pinkish lips, buffed up body but not too buffed like bouncers. I was so lost in him o didn't realize that he was talking. He waved his hand in front of my face, that brought me back to earth.

Me: I'm sorry you were saying.

Guy: I was asking if are you ok.

Me: yeah I'm good just waiting on someone.

Guy: do you want me to keep you company while you wait.

Me: it's fine I'm sure they close now.

Shit why did I say that, fuck no bhuti(brother) I'm stranded but no now I can't say it pride wont let me

Guy: I'm Sibongakonke by the way but you can call

me Sbonga.

Extending his hand to do a handshake with me, and I responded

Me: I'm Nolwandle

Sbonga: Nice name actually beautiful just like you.

Buka umuntu uyablusha kanti(why am I blushing)what's wrong with me

Me: thanks.

Sbonga: I'll see you around

Me: Yeah sure thing.

And he left, kantuan what's wrong with me, I would ne handing home but my pride said otherwise. So I went inside to ask my gym partner to lend me her

phone do I can call malume.

Malume: Steve talking hello.

Me: Malume uNolwandle cela uzongiland la egymin(uncle, it Nolwandle please come and fetch me at the gym)

Malume: ohk ngiyeza Nolwandle(I'm coming)

My uncle come in 30min and we drove home. I got inside and went straight to my bathroom did my hygiene routine, put lotion and wore my denim skirt with my black boob tube shirt and a denim jacket. I put on my weave and high heels ready for the night, I took my phone with my portable charger and headed down to meet my sister.

Tonight its sibling night out just me and my sister. We called an uber and went to Origin.

When we entered the place, we saw sbu and his friends so we went to them and joined them.

Sbu: Manje when are we clicking together
Nolwandle

Me: Never ntwana

Sbu: come on don't play like that

Me: Nope I ain't playing

Sbu: Its fine lwandle

Me: you mad ntwana

Sbu: no im not

Me: ohk if you say so

We continued partying and I went to the bar to buy water, ayi dont want to get wasted, the aim is to have fun no over do it. I was busy drinking water like a fish I heard a familiar voice, "Why is that a beautiful lady like you partying alone" I turned around and it was Sbonga.

Me: point of correction I'm not alone

Sbonga: Than who are you with.

Me: my sister.

And then my sister just came to us as if she knew that we where talking about her.

Me: speaking of the devil, here she is. Sbonga this is Sindi my sister and sindi this fine gentleman here is Sbonga, I met him at the gym.

Sbonga: Hey nice to meet you

Exchange handshakes

Sindi: Likewis e

Sbonga's POV

I was in court the whole today working on the case of murder and I won the case, yep I am lawyer. After

a hectic day I went to the gym to blow some steam off, I spent an hour and a half and as I walked out I see this woman sitting on the steps so I decided to approach her and ask why is she sitting here. As I lifted her head I just saw how beautiful she is not thick nor is she flat she is just perfect, we talked and after that went to my car and just thought about this beautiful person I just met, when we looked at each other there was some kind of connection between us. I went to my penthouse and I found my best friends Kagiso and Lunga sitting. I took my things and went to my bedroom, did my hygiene routine and wore my white Jordans shirt with black jeans and with my black Jordans. I got to the living room and chilled with my niggars.

Lunga: Ntwan asivel sihambe(gents let's just go)

Me: soyaphi(go where)

KG: The origin siyakhiph ntwan futh vele sigqoke ucotini lamhlanje(its popping and we are looking fresh today)

Me: ayi let's go guys, there's nothing to do here.
Manje lunga sombona nini icherry lakho.(when are we gonna see your women)

Lunga: Never.

We continue talking all the way to my car, I drive a jag by the way but I have 4 cars. I got a gti, J ag, Audi and Mercedes Benz convertible. You probably wondering how old am I, easy ntwan I'm 25 years. My name you already know but for those who didn't catch it. My name is Sibongakonke Sean Sithole, I own J obe law firm, started my business from scratch at the age of 23, I live alone in my penthouse in umhlanga and the rest, well stick around wheres the fun in me telling you everything.

CHAPTER FOUR

Sbonga's POV

We got to The Origin, we got our table it was just the three of us. The alcohol kept coming and we were just chilling, drinking.

KG: Ntwan yabo today ngifuna ukub'hlehlisa ayi kancan futh(Today I will drink strong, and I'm not playing)

Lunga: manje awusho ubani ophule inhliziyo yakho(who broke your heart now)

KG: Fuck you ntwan, not everything is about a woman. I got problems

Lunga: What problems

KG: Ntwan my business they want to sue me

Me: Ntwan fix before it attracts eyes yezwa. We really don't need the press.

KG: you worried about the press man fuck that, my only worry is Sabza he is gonna kill me.

Lunga: Than fix it fast ntwana

I wasn't worrying about the suing mina I'm just worried about what sabza will do if he finds out about this, this will surely attract the police and we

dont need them. I took my beer and drank it. Than I stood up made my way to the bar to get one last drink before I go home than I saw this girl again, I thought that I wasn't going to see her ever again but God gave a second chance let me grab this opportunity. I went to her, we talked and I got to meet her sister. Her sister returned to their table and we continued talking. She was about to leave than grabbed her arm gently.

Nolwandle: I need to go, I'm tired dude

Me: ok only on one condition thou.

Nolwandle: I'm listening.

Me: Cela inumber yakho phela Miss ocean(can I have your number)

Nolwandle: Did you really have to translate my name thou.

Me: yea I beat no calls you that.

I could see that she is blushing but she's trying so

hard not to show it.

Nolwandle: Cha

Me: Haw Miss Ocean,

She smiled and her smile revealed her dimples, oh my gosh she so beautiful than she rolled her eyes but she finally gave me her numbers. I let her go to her friends and I went to mine. I got there and just chilled.

Lunga: Did you say you go to buy beer

Me: I forgot

Lunga: how did you forget I mean we in a club for crying out loud.

Me: leave me alone wena

KG: it's a girl, ubani

Me: why does everything have to be about a woman.

KG: okay that's my line and you stole it

Me: vele I'm good at stealing

Lunga: ouuuuu awe SK

I just rolled my eyes and thought about Nolwandle, than got disturbed when lunga's phone rang and he answered.

Lunga: sho Razor

.....

Lunga: manje (now)

.....

Lunga: NginoSK, noKG la(I'm with SK and KG)

.....

Lunga: sho siyeza (we coming)

He hung up the phone and we just looked at.

Lunga: Uthi asize eWarehouse(he says we must go to the warehouse)

Me: ashambeni ke which where house e thou(let's go)

Lunga: fuck I'll call him back, let's just go manje(now)

We drove back to my penthouse...

Nolwandle's POV

We left the club and went home. I couldn't stop smiling thou like a teenager who just got her first kiss, oh my gosh. Anyway I went to sleep because I was tired no lie thou.

I woke up and not because I wanted to, its because someone is calling. I didn't even bother look who calling I just answered.

Me:Ya

Voice: Nolwandle I got you a job

At that voice right there is my friend Zenande.

Me: what do you mean you got me a job

Zani: I mean the type of job that you work for and get paid.

Me: Dont lie to me now

Zani: seriously, my boyfriend in his company they want someone who did IT

Me: Zenande dont be playing with me now

Zani: if you think I'm playing than I'll find some one else than

Me: No I'll take it, thanks so much

Zani: No problem, you just need get your here to Cape Town by Monday morning girl

Me: I'll be there

Zani: just come tomorrow evening, I'll book and pay

for your flight uzohlal nam in my house.

Me: Thanks so much Chomi

Zani: Anything for my take 3 gang

Me: I love you

Zani: I love you too, now bye and go pack

I ended the call and got out of bed and started packing. I legit took all my clothes because I don't know if it's gonna be a temporary job or permanent one. After I was done I went to my mom and told her the news and she was happy for me. I feel so bad for my mom. I'm leaving for Cape Town and my sister is leaving for Johannesburg. I went to my room and cleaned it out, after that I did my hygiene routine. My sister wanted me to help her so I helped her with her stuff all and all we finished around 15:00 in the afternoon. We decided to watch chick flick movies the whole afternoon and spend time with other before going our separate ways. We ate dinner and I called it a night for me and went to sleep. I woke up and did my hygiene routine walked out the

bathroom and puts lotion. I wore my black and white Adidas tracksuit with sneakers. I was done with everything and just got a call. It was an unsaved number and I answered

Me: Nolwandle speaking

Voice: Mmmm even her voice is beautiful

I rolled my eyes and blushed

Me: Sawbona Sbonga(hello)

Sbonga: hey Ujan ocean

Me: I'm good and you

Sbonga: I'm not good

Me: And why is that

Sbonga: because the person that I think I'm in love with, doesn't love me

Me: shame man you will be good neh

I don't know why but I was smiling hoping he is talking about me, I mean I met this guy like 2 days ago and I'm blushing uncontrollably.

Sbonga: Kanje(how) but I guess I have to tell how I feel, do you think it a good idea.

Me: Tell her so you can know you stand

Sbonga: Thanks for that advice

Me: No problem, I'm glad I helped

I started losing hope my he just wants us to friends neh, yaz nam I'm too forward.

Sbonga: You still there Nolwandle

Me: yea I am

Sbonga: Yaz a wise woman just gave me the courage to speak, buka phela my ocean I don't want

to say I love you but I have a strong liking feeling towards you. I know futh it over the phone and it inappropriately but can you please be my girl.

Wait what did he just ask me to be his... oh my gosh. I really don't want to sound desperate but yet I dont to play hard too get that ain't me. Yazin I'll just do it, yeah....

Sbonga: Nolwandle you still there?

I was brought to earth by his voice

Me: yeah I'm here

Sbonga: so what do you say

Me: Yeah why not

Sbonga: really

Me: yeah

Sbonga: okay do you want to go to do lunch with me today actually now at wimpy in Gateway

Me: yeah I'll come

Sbonga: I'm on my way there

Me: Me too

How will I tell him that we will do a long distance relationship thou. Anyway I took my suitcases and put them in my mom's car and drove off to gateway after gateway I'll pick up my mom from the hospital she's a doctor than we will go to the airport. I picked the car and went to wimpy and he was already there and I went to him. He was busy on his phone he didn't see me coming.

Me: is this seat taken

He look up and his eyes met mine we stared at each other for at least 20 sec and got disturbed by the waitress who came to take our order

Waitress: what would you like to order

Sbonga: I would like the the thrill of grill with iced tea

Me: cheese burger with fanta orange

She noted down and left us

Sbonga: So this is our official first right

Me: Yea

Ok that was just awkward like I want to tell him but don't know how thou

Sbonga: are you comfortable enough

Me: yea.. yeah why you asking

Sbonga: Because I can that there's something pressuring you or something

Me: I really don't know how to say this

Sbonga: Khuluma, isn't relationship about honesty and what not

Me: I'm moving to Cape Town I don't if its temporarily or permanently

Sbonga: that's all

Me: Yeah kinda

Sbonga: Cape Town is like my second home I go there every other weekend

Me: Really

Sbonga: yeah dont stress about something that is so simple thou

Me: Oh I feel better now

Sbonga: Relax manje umasha nini(when are you going)

Me: Actually right after this date

Sbonga: Oh really want to take to the airport

Me: Ner I'm going with my mom

Sbonga: Okay no problem mina vele I'll be at Cape Town on Tuesday there's something I need to do

Me: Maybe we can meet up

Sbonga: yeah definitely, you gonna tell me when you free

Me: yea I will

The food came we continued talking and eating. He paid the bill and accompanied me to my mom car and we share kiss. I thought it was gonn be awkward you know how your first kisses in a relationship a just awkward yea it was the total opposite. It was as if we've been dating for long time, it was magical something I've never experienced and I to pull out because I was miss my plane. We said our goodbyes and I went to pick up my mom who was waiting for me, damn she was mad but ke at least it was worth it, right it was worth it. We got to the airport, and yes she cried. My mom crys a lot, we bid farewell and off I went to Cape Town 2 hours on the plane ain't no joke thou.

I got off, went to take my luggage and made my way out the airport. What do you know miss Zani herself is waiting for me with her boyfriend well my boss, funny right.

Zani: Bestie!!!!

Me:Bestie!!!!

We ran to each other and hugged each other for the longest time and we broke it off and she introduced me to her boyfriend

Zani: Nolwandle this is Lunga my boyfriend and babe this is Nolwandle my bestie but there's one you haven't met Liyana but I'm sure you will meet her soon.

Lunga: Nice to meet Nolwandle

Me: Likewise

Zani: ok let's go

We drove of the they house, ayi this girl hasn't even spent 6 months in Cape Town and she's living with her boyfriend but ke she says it saves money and what can I say because it's her life. We made our way inside the house and it was beautiful man double story. It was Italian furniture, you can see that this person is balling man.

Me: Nice house man

Lunga: J ust working hard pays

Me: I see

Zani: Come let me show you where you will sleep.

We went upstairs and damn my room is so beautiful and so elegant man this guy, how old is he, too young to be balling like this. She has already cooked dinner so we ate, after that lungs ask me to go to the study with me. I followed him and we went inside

Lunga: I want us to go through the contract and all necessary things that need to be done

Me: Ok no problem

I went over the contract and it a 2 year contract and after this one expires I'll renew another one. Wow my dream job, what more can I ask. I signed everything that's needed to be signed and I went to my room and called it a night for me.

CHAPTER FIVE

I woke up, I did my hygiene routine put lotion wore a black pencil skirt with a white shirt and a blue cape button detail blazer dress with grey thigh high boots and tied up my hair put natural looking makeup and I was ready. I can't believe it I'll have my own office wow I'm loving Cape Town already. I went downstairs to eat breakfast that my lovely friend made.

Zani: Now that is a statement, babe kada(watch out) she might be still your spotlight

Me: Haw kahle(stop it) you making me blush

Zani: No phela if I didn't know lungs than I would have thought you the owner

We continue eating until it was time to go. It wasn't a long drive from home to work but it was a silent one shame but we arrived he showed me my office, it was an open office. My PA is Lisa Mnyak, well her name is Melissa Mnyaka but she prefers lisa thou, she a nice girl. I was working on the company's software when lunga came into my office, wow did I just say my office ouuu and I will get paid R30, 000 per month it's ok for a 22 year old right anyway lunga came and seat opposite me

Me: How can I help you boss

Lunga: Can you do me a favour

Me: yeah I can

Lunga: it not work related though

Me: Ok

Lunga: I need you to track down someone

Me: Something exciting happens on my first at work
I'm loving it

He just chuckled, first I hear him chuckle. He has a nice smile. Lunga is your typical yellow bone, pinkish lips, banging body kinda like tank but a yellow bone tank ouuu juicy right, yini(what) dont look at me like that I'm just looking at gods creatures.

Lunga: His name is Sakhile Khumalo, here is a file, I have been tracking him but i always find a dead end

He handed me a file containing the guys pictures, phone number, email address and etc. This is what live for, hacking and tracking people is my jam.

Me: This is easy man by the end of the day I have your information.

Lunga: Sho

He stood up and left, I put the file on my desk and carried on with working on the company's software after an hour I was done, than I order McDonald's. Yep by now you must know that I love McDonald's anyway, my lunch came and ate it. Now doing something that thrills me tracking a person. I first hack his email, while was so easy by the way kinda like saying ABC but what can I say I'm a pro. Anyway got information on his email looks like the boss has a rat in this company feeding off information to this guys, I tracked his number and whereabouts. This Nigga cant even hide. I called Lunga to come and as I was wrapping up he came.

Lunga: Got me my information

Me: This nigga is event smart, his hiding out at 453 Lilian Ngoyi Road

Lunga: look I know durban but I dont know the street names.

Me: Oh sorry his is opposite Windermere center

Lunga: well that's not clever at all, and thanks. Here is the payment for the favour.

He gave me a brown bag, and he stood and left. Than I decided to open it and damn so much money, where does he get it. I stood and went to close my office door and lock. I went back to my desk and started counting it and was R100000 in cash damn so much money, I put it together neatly and put it my bag. I stood up and went out, locked my office because it knock off time. I didn't go with lunga because I wanted to stop at the bank. I took a cab and left me at canal walk. I got to standard bank and deposit R40 000 to my mom. I mean she will freak out, like it my first day at work and I'm depositing so much money wow right. I took a cab

home, when I arrived i went straight to my room, I decided to spoil myself with a long hot bubble bath I needed it. When I was done I dried myself and went my bedroom. By the way I have an ensuite so I don't need to cover myself I'm walking freely naked. I got my phone and I had missed calls my baby, as I was about to call him, I got a text message from him.

(Hey babe decided to come today to Cape Town but I'll see tomorrow call me when you knock off. I'll just crash at my friend's house, see you tomorrow

Love

Sbonga) I just smiled to myself and I was disturbed by a knock on the door, I quickly took my towel and wrapped it around me. I opened the door and it was zani.

Me: yea what's up

Zani: aren't you gonna eat dinner

Me: Oh I'm coming girl

Zani: Oh before I leave we got a guest

Me: ok

Zani: haw I know you single

Me: And who told you that

Zani: mm you will die alone

Me: uyaphapha because I do have a boyfriend.

Zani: really

She got excited that she closed my door and sat on my bed. Mara this girl thou

Zani: Talk chomi

Me: We've been dating from Saturday so its been 2 days no big deal

Zani: it is ubani, nje details mngani(friend) don't be selfish

Me: Where's the fun in me telling you that

Zani: NX you will never change

She stood up and left but before closing the door I shouted.

Me: I love you Chomami

Zani: whatever, I love you too

She closed the door and I stood up. I took my silk pink PJ and wore them put on slippers. I went out my bedroom and went downstairs. As I was approaching the dinner table I was shocked to see.....

CHAPTER SIX

Sbonga's POV

I parted way with my girl I got into the car and drove to my parents home. I got inside and to my surprise I found the drip gang. Well the group, there my young brother Sphiwe he is 19 doing his first year for Chemical Engineering, than there's Anathi his is Lunga's brother well these only two of them and is also and doing his first year for Marine Biology.

There's Thapelo, Njabulos brother and he is 19 also basically the whole squad they the same age and he is doing his first year in Business Administration and then there's Bandile, KG's brother he is doing Pharmacy. They like throwing parties but ke they enjoying life, I just want them to not over do it and always now the focus. They were playing NBA 2K20, making noise as always now I got to shout so they can hear me.

Me: heyi!!! Umsindo omngak(so much noise)

Them: Sorry Bra'SK

Me: Ukhona uS abza(is Sabza here)

Them: yea useStudy(yep he is in the study)

I walked to the study to meet him. I just entered the room without knocking. But he was on the phone so I decided to wait for him and sat on the chair and few minutes later he looked at me. I can't study his face, is he mad or what

Sabza: Lungasta said they have found an IT person who track Sakhile

Me: Yayi uLunga with these IT people brings we always meet a dead end

Sabza: Let's give it a shot, you might never know

Me: if you say so ntwan I have no worry

We talked about until it was late and my parents aren't seen anywhere around the house so I decided to go home. By the way that was my big brother Sabza his name is Sabelo and he is a certified Doctor I got to my apartment and went to my room, through myself on my bed and called it a night for me. The next morning I wasn't feeling on going out or anything today so I decided to binge watch my crime series, they excite me I can solve they problem before the show ends. I cleaned around the house and the drip gang came we played xbox the whole afternoon, ordered pizza and they slept over so basically my Sunday was a chill day. Monday I work up did my hygiene routine and wore my black

suit. I took my briefcase and went to work driving my gti. I got to my office my PA, Patrick was already there.

Me: what do you have for me

Pat: you have a staff meeting at 12 and nothing more, you have no other meetings today sir. So you can catch up on reading the case files

Me: ok thanks pat

He went out and i took my files and started to analyze them, I work criminal cases but my company works on every case there is , so there's a lot lawyers doing different case from each other. I went to the meet and I got back to my office took a lunch break than continued on my work. As I was working because I get so involved in was I'm doing, I just forget I'm in planet earth, my best friend lungasta calls me.

Me: Sup dawg

Lungasta: We got Sakhile

Me: I thought we were gonna find another dead end

Lungasta: This one is good ntwan, she got him within an hour

Me: we need her in the team if that's the case

Lungasta: yea so come today, you can crash in my house

Me: you know I got a house lapho(there) right

Lunga: come on dude we need to work this

Me: sure why not ntwan

Lungasta: sobonan vandag (we will see each other today)

Me: sho

I ended the call and tidied my desk, I was calling it a day for me. I went to my penthouse got a few things and I changed into my Adidas tracksuit and wore

my air jordans. I texted my girlfriend to tell I'm coming than I called an uber went to the airport. After a long 2 hour flight, I finally got to Cape Town, took an uber to Lungasta's place. I got dropped off and went inside.

Me: My snoopy dog dog I'm home

Lungasta: are you ever gonna let that go ntwan

Me: not in a million years

Lungasta: go put your things next to my room

Me: why, so I can hear your'll at night ngek ntwan.

Lungasta: The IT girl is using the other room

Me: nx you see wena kdwa(you though)

Lungasta: you will go to your house tomorrow nje

Me: sho ntwan, uSabza uyez yini(I sabza coming)

Lungasta: yea

Me: sho

I went into the room put my things and I slept, I woke up around 19:00 and went down to the dinning table to eat. I got there lunga and his girlfriend zenande were there.

Me: I'm so hungry

Zenande: I made mac and cheese

Me: smells and looks delicious

Zenande: thanks but let's wait for my friend

Me: kanti how many people have you adopted today?

Lungasta: Her friend is the IT person

Me: oh makes sense, manje what's taking her so long, I want to eat

Zenande: A lady takes her time

Me: mmmm ok whatever

Than here she came towards us, I couldn't believe my eyes. It was Nolwandle, looking so beautiful in

that pink silk pjama's than we made eye contact it was like the first time we meet. We stared at each other for the longest time, until we were disturbed.

Lungasta: hello bring people to earth

I was now looking at lunga, while she was sitting

Me: yini(what)

Lungasta: I thought you had a girlfriend, the way you staring at Nolwandle. Oh by the way Sbonga this is.....

Me: Nolwandle, I know

I disturbed him.

Lungasta: how do you know her

Nolwandle: Naze nakhuluma ngam sengath angikho.

Me: sorry, lunga you asked how do I know her, well she my girlfriend

Lungasta: oh really

Zenande: mngani so his the guy

Nolwandle: yep that's him

We looked at each other than I remember than we said the IT person will join our team.

Me: Lunga can we talk, in the study

We stood up left the ladies and went to the study.

Me: No ntwan, she can't join the team

Lungasta: Shes the best, we need her. You also said we need her

Me: yea that was before I knew she was my girlfriend

Lungasta: Sk ntwan dont be stubborn we need her

Me: No and that's final

Lungasta: sho

We made our way to the dinning room and we ate, talked. Nolwandle called it a night and I followed her to her room.

Me: So I don't need to meet up with you tomorrow

Nolwandle: you seeing me now so there's no point

Me: aybo there is a point, can see you fifty times a day and still wont get enough of you

Nolwandle: mmmmmm, whatever

She was smiling revealing her dimples, she looked so hot, I just was I can pin her against the wall and kiss the living lights out of her but I contained myself.

Me: So can I crash into this bedroom, no look nothing will happen. I just know my friend and his girlfriend, I'm not really in the mood to hear them

Nolwandle: it's fine you can crash, even if something happens.

Me: for real so we can.....

Nolwandle: Nope just joking

This girl though, her personality draws me into loving her more. We got in bed and we caught up with each other, kissed a few times and we slept. No not that kind, I don't want to rush things with her.

CHAPTER SEVEN

Nolwandle's POV

I woke up and sbonga was n't in bed so I got up did my hygiene routine got ready for work today I was wearing a a yellow jumpsuit with a average size black heel. I didn't tie my hair, oh forgot to tell you my mom is black ne, and all the other relatives but

my dad is 30% black and 70% white. I didn't get silk hair nor afro alone it was mix so I have a silky afro if I can put it like that.

Anyway I took my bag and went downstairs to eat breakfast. Unfortunately my girl already left for work so I ate alone as I was finishing up the boys came out from the study and there was another that I didn't recognize, my phone rang and it was my mom.

Me: Mami

MaNtuli: what did you do?

Me: what a greeting, and what do you mean what did I do

The boys were staring at me now, but I just ignored them and continued talking to my mom.

MaNtuli: some people invaded the house luckily I wasn't here, I just got home

Me: now you thought I did it

MaNtuli: no there's a letter here that says stay in your lane Nolwandle and there's cows heart with a knife through it. They left a red bandana on the floor.

I just dropped my phone on the floor I was so worried about my mom, what if they killed her. What do they want from me, what did I do to them. All this questions are cycling in my mind. I was brought to earth by sbonga slightly shaking me

Sbonga: what's wrong babe

Me: My mo... my mom someone what's to kill her or me I don't know

Sbonga: did she recognize them

Me: no they invaded the house while she was out left a note, a cows heart with a knife through it and a red bandana on the floor.

Sbonga: a red bandana shit

Me: What's wrong

Sbonga:

Me: Sbonga if you don't tell me now I'm leaving for durban now.

I was now shouting, does he know something that I dont know.

Sbonga: Please calm down

Me: Calm down you telling me to calm down, kahle kahle uyayezwa lento oyikhulumayo(can you hear what you saying)

Sbonga: please calm down, I'll tell you what's going on babe

Me: I'm waiting talk

I was folding my arms waiting for his response.

Sbonga: Dont freak out babe, promise

Me: I'll try my best

Sbonga: I'm a gangster

I just started laughing, this guy has jokes man.
Than I saw that he wasn't playing

Me: what you serious

Sbonga: yea and Lunga too

Me: Does Zani know

Lunga: No and please let's not tell her

Me: ok, where do I fit in all this that some people are
after me and my family

Lunga: remember tracking sakhile, he is part of our
rival gang

Me: so me finding him they got pissed

Sbonga: yea

Me: so how will I protect my family

Sbonga: I'll protect you

Me: how my family is all over the place my sister is in joburg, I'm here than my mom and uncle are in durban

Sbonga: I'll try my best

Me: your best, no I dont need it. I want in

Sbonga: no fucking way

He was now shouting, like this guy what the hell.

Me: I need to protect my family

Sbonga: I said I'll protect you end of discussion.

He stormed off....

CHAPTER EIGHT

Sbonga's POV

Am I a bad boyfriend for not wanting my girl being part of this. I don't want her to get caught up into

this mess, the gangster world is not fun and games. I get it we need her but i don't know. I took lunga's car key and drove, I needed fresh air and I found myself in my yard. I got off and went into my house, I went to my study and stared into space thinking about nolwandle, I saw lunga and sabelo coming into my room.

Sabelo: ntwan you good?

Me: yea just thinking about nolwandle and this situation

Lunga: I know you scared for her but we need her ntwan

Me: I know like we got sakhile thanks to her

Sabelo: let's try her out, we need her skills

Me: okay lets put her in

Lunga: you will do her training

Me: so what will her gang name be

Sabelo: I thought because she got mad skills we

should call her Skills

Me: let me call her than

Lunga: no worries shes her, let me get her

He went to get her and in a few minutes he came back with her.

Me: Being in a gang will create you many enemies are you ready for that?

Nolwandle: yea I got you all angith(right)

Sabelo: yea but you will be trained for 2 months in an unknown location

Nolwandle: And who will train me?

Me: Yours truly

Nolwandle: I thought so

Me: look sbonga/sk is your boyfriend, but Terminator is your boss and he wont go easy on you.

Nolwandle: so what with the Terminator name?

Me: we separate our names from the gang name so we wont be identified easily by the police and your gang name will be Skills

Nolwandle: because I got mad skills in the computer department

Me: matter of fact yes

Nolwandle: I was just guess but okay

Me: Lunga here his street name is Lungasta and his gang name is Sniper than this is my older brother Sabelo his street name is Sabza and his gang name is Razor.

Nolwandle: Nice to meet you

Sabelo: Likewise

Nolwandle's POV

Okay all of this was a lot to take in at least my family will protected. We were still talking.

Me: when am I starting this train

Sbonga: we will start tomorrow morning but we will leave tonight

Me: what about my family thou

Sbonga: we got the Black Spades in every province I'll contact mcebesi to tell the gang to look out for your mom and uncle. Someone will be following them from a distance to protect them all times and I'll contact Njabulo to protect your sister in joburg, they will do the same. Do you have another member in your family you scared for.

Me: my granny, she lives in Wyebank phase 2

Sbonga: I'll tell mcebesi

Me: thanks

Sbonga: so go pack your gym wear clothes and get some rest you need to be wide awake

Me: ok

Lunga took me to his house, we arrived and I went

to my room started packing my clothes. I took a nap and I was woken up at 18:00 to leave. We ate dinner bid farewells to lunga and zani. We drove for like 2 hours or so and arrived at some warehouse. There were rooms inside the warehouse where you can sleep and an open plan where there was all types of pistols, bombs, axes nje the scary stuff and there was a gym too. Outside the warehouse there was a military obstacle course, I could just see this will be hard but I choose to do this.

2 months later

Terminator is hardcore, rotten to the core man. He didn't come to play yoh, I was taught to shoot and aim perfectly, taught to fight like I'm going to a MMA fight. I also increased my speed in working on tracking a person or hacking them in 15 min which was hard at first but now I'm a pro well than again I'm Skills the best in the business trained by the baddest in the game the Terminator. Imagine a this body beyonce merged with nikki bella, got the sickest 6 pack every, broad hips, average thighs,

slim arms well my boobs are still the same small, and a gabriel union skin tone. This is Skills in the flesh well I got no street name its either you call me Nolwandle or Skills.

CHAPTER NINE

Nolwandle's POV

We left the warehouse and went to lunga's house to get my things because I was gonna live in sbonga's house. We arrived there and here come 21 questions coming from zani, which I'm not prepared at all.

Zani: Hey stranger

Me: Hey babe, ujani(how are you)

Zani: I'm good and you, disappeared for two months

Me: I'm good love, I had things to take care of

Zani: Like what nje

Me: myself, I was dealing with a lot of things

I was now "crying" I don't know what must I do phela so I just thought of faking my tears, the only problem is that this is my best friend she knows me. I'm hoping she doesn't catch me.

Zani: Oh love I'm sorry why didn't you say anything, I would have helped.

JACKPOT she doesn't suspect a thing, I feel like doing a nae-nae right but I also don't like lying to my friends.

Me: It's fine babe, my therapy really helped me and I'm working on myself.

Sbonga and lunga holding themself from laughing, I'm looking at them and I'm trying to not mess up. They making funny faces, I couldn't take no more and I just went to my room and started packing my clothes. When I was done I went to downstairs and

zani wasn't there, just these two idiots.

Sbonga: Ayi Skills you can lie shame, who knew

Lunga: Hands down you need to be an actress, you in the wrong career field

Me: nx whatever

Sbonga: but that was honestly very close

Me: at least she doesn't know

Sbonga: yea, let's go my ocean

Lunga: sharp ke

They did a bro hug and we went to the car and drove off to his house, man its beautiful. It's not a double story, it's just wide and open. Italian furniture all the way, I guess it's the gang theme maybe anyway. I put my things in "our room" and when I got there, there were black timbaland's with a white a spade sign embark in either sides. There was a black jacket with a spade sign on the back

with my name "Skills" engraved. So I'm officially part of The Black Spades. I wore my jacket to see if it fits, damn it for so perfectly on me and I took it off. I started unpacking my clothes into the closet and after that I went to the kitchen to cook a meal. He was already in the kitchen drinking water when I got there.

Sbonga: Did you see your jacket?

Me: Yeah I did, and its beautiful

Sbonga: we wear them when we go on missions

Me: I kinda knew that, but thanks for the tip

Sbonga: oh getting sassy I see madam

Me: whatever

I took onions, green peppers, curry leaves, potatoes and started chopping them. I toasted the chicken first and added the things I chopped into the pot. I started mixing, than sbonga wrapped his arms around me from behind, this romantic right?

Sbonga: Focused, I'm focused

She got a body like that

I ain't never seen nothing like that

Like a fantasy in front of me

I think that something special is going down

Oh no no, oh no no

She's confident

Oh no no, oh no no

And I'm down with it

Oh no no, oh no no

She's confident

You could tell by the way she walks in the room

She said it's her first time

I think she might of lied

Feels so good damn, and I don't know why

I'm addicted, something like a headache

Got me twisted, but still I gotta have it

Me: I didn't know you listen to J ustin Bieber

Sbonga: ner just that song

Me: I bet you sang it to every girl

Sbonga: why do girl ruin a beautiful moment we create for them

Me: we just speaking the truth

Sbonga: ok well to answer you no I don't sing to every girl, it's just been two girls including yourself

Me: mmmm ok

He didn't have to say that yaz now I'm gonna think of the girl he sang it to, but anyway I do appreciate that he took me the than just lying and say "you the first girl I ever sang to". I was done cooking and we ate in the kitchen, after that went to the bedroom. I changed and put on my pjs

Sbonga: This fantasy that's in front of me, got me

twisted.

Me: this fantasy is sleeping because shes tired

I got under the covers we continued talking my head was resting on his chest and we started kissing passionately and one thing lead to another.....

The next day I woke up and did my hygiene routine got dressed for work. Sbonga gave me his car to drive to work with and since today he is going back to Durban I drove him to the airport and I went to work. My day went so fast next thing I know its knock off time, I drove pass debonairs to buy pizza and went home. I'm all alone in this house so I decided to watch a chick flick movie and after I went to my bedroom. I called my boo

Sbonga: miss me baby

Me: don't flatter yourself babe

Sbonga: cant get enough of this hunk

Me: I'm surviving ain't I

Sbonga: whatever, so how was your day baby

Me: tiring after this call I'm sleeping

Sbonga: did you eat?

Me: yea pizza

Sbonga: that's not healthy

Me: haw kahle(come on)

Sbonga: I'm serious baby

Me: so how was your meeting

Sbonga: ok changing I see, it went well babe

Me: mmmm ok love yaz babe I'll call you tomorrow
ne sthandwa, I'm sleepy

Sbonga: no problem love, I need to finish my file

Me: goodnight love

Sbonga: sweet dreams

I hung up and called it a night for me.

Sbonga's POV

I told Nolwandle I'm going back at home but actually i'm going to joburg to face the savage skull gang leader Getsha, no one plays with my girl's family and is off the hook that easily. I went to his house and his gang was all there. I'm going with Njabulo, philani and KG.

Getsha: "Ma'gents, to what do I owe for this surprise" he walks up to us and we just standing there.

Me: "we want to discuss business" I sat myself down to a single coach and my crew also sat. Getsha came and sat opposite me

Getsha: "talk" trying to intimidate me.

Like is this guy for real I'm fucking Sibongakonke Sean "Terminator" Sithole, I do the intimidating.

Me: "Ei sonny, you went out of line" I looked straight into his eyes

Getsha: " What did the mighty Getsha do " chuckling in between his sentence

Me: "You see you pissed off the wrong person, hurt my family. I come to head on because I'm no coward like you, involving innocent people in just to hurt your opponent" I just gave him a smile

Getsha: "you piss me off, I hurt you family. That's the only way you bring your opponent down"

Me: "I'm just warning you, leave my girlfriend's family alone or else you will regret it" I stood up and my crew followed me

We drove to the joburg warehouse and met up with all the crews from each province excluding my girl she's not ready for this, not at all.

Razor: "We must rob ABSA tomorrow night 1 bank for every province" everyone just looked at each

other

Me: "I know we what to hurt gets ha, but you know to keep the peace in gangs we don't go after each other banks "

Razor: "We are doing end of discussion, and put Skills for the Cape Town heist" I stood and went to him

Me: "now you pushing it ntwan" I can't believe this guy

Razor: "She's part of the gang isn't she, she is trained right" I know now he was starting to get pissed

Me: "fine I'll tell her to get ready" this not the time to be fighting with my brother so I'll just go with his plan

We concluded our meeting and went to my car to go home. I stopped at J abulani local grill, bought meat and enjoyed my own company. As I was walking towards my car I noticed that there's a car blocking

me to leave so I ask the dj to ask for the owner of a maroon Mercedes Benz that blocking my car to come and remove it. I waited for the owner and she made her way to me, I couldn't believe who I saw, do my eyes deceive me but nje my girl is in Cape Town and she doesn't own a Mercedes Benz thou. I quickly took out my phone and called her to see if it's really her.

Nolwandle: "Hello" I could hear that I just woke her up from her sleep.

Me: " J ust checking on my girl, how are you" the girl got into her car and removed it. I got into mine and drove out the spot but parked my car in the street I needed to talk to her ngeke(no ways) she looks like my girlfriend exactly same structure except that my girls body transformed into a fit, medium size body

Nolwandle: "That's why you called babe, I'm sorry but you disturbing my peace" she hung up, what's with girls and sleep.

I made my way to this girl as she was get off her car.

Me: "Sawbona, sis" (hello)

Girl: "yebo" (hey)

Me: " if you don't mind, can you please tell me your name"

Girl: "Why, I don't trust people"

Me: "I need to make sure of something"

Girl: "And where do I fit in, in all this" she made her way to the grill and I followed her and I just blurted it out

Me: "Do you have a sister" I didn't mean to not at the same I need answers. You can't have a person be identical in every way as you and you aren't siblings. I'm no doctor but I know that its impossible. She turned around and looked at me after I've asked her

Girl: "Did you just say" she looked at me, I cant read her emotions though. Is she mad or happy, I just don't know

Me: "you look like someone i know, like exactly same everything" she just grabbed my arm and lead me to her car

Girl: "I'm trusting you in what you've just said because we've never told anyone this" okay know I'm confused, it's a yes or no question stop beating around the Bush woman

Me: "what are you on about"

Girl: "My name is Nolwazi Olivia Young, my mom is Lindokuhle Mthembu Young and she married my father Joshua Young. The first 3 years of their marriage they struggled to get children than once upon a miracle my mom got pregnant and they discovered that she's carrying twins. When she gave birth, both twins were alive then after sometimes a nurse came to inform one of the twins has passed and that was Nolwandle. A week later after the funeral my grandmother from my mom side believes in ancestors, she got told that the "dead" twin still lives. My mom and dad searched high and low for her but no luck. Not everyone knew that my mom was pregnant with twins and at the

funeral it was only close friends and family who attended, so they decided not to tell people she originally had twins. That's why I'm shocked that some knows someone who looks like me but I'm sure she doesn't go by that name now"

Me: "No she doesn't, and shes my girlfriend
Nolwandle Ava Luthuli"

Nolwazi: "So they changed her surame, yaz my granny said she was swapped with a baby that died shortly after birth, we tried to get information but we got to a dead end. I can wait to tell my mom about this."

Me: "I'll try and help just let's get our information straight before telling people."

Nolwazi: "ok i just have faith in this, let me get your number so we can communicate. I'm finally gonna see my twin 22 years later, wow plus our birthday is close we can celebrate it together with my twin.
Thanks...."

Me: "Sbonga"

Nolwazi: "Thanks Sbonga" we shared hands and I

got out the car and went to mine

How could her family lie, I know I met her sister Sindi but they dont look alike not even a bit I mean siblings dont look alike at time but they do have similar structure in some sort. Anyway I got home and went straight to bed

CHAPTER TEN

Nolwazi's POV

Hearing the news that I might get to meet my twin. I know we said I must say anything but my parents deserve to know. I did even go back to the grill, I just drove home straight to tell them the news. But before you meet my family let describe them a little. Ok so you know me, I have a little brother Sibonelo Dylan Young he is 20 years old. He is a lawyer, he works on Dads company Young attorney. My mom owns a construction company Mvelase Contraction and I work for my mom in her company. I got home and they family are in the living room watching TV. I just joined them and snuggled with

my brother, he hates it when I do that.

Sbonelo: "Dont do that" he tried to shift but I held him

Me: "Who am I going to cuddle with if I dont cuddle with you" I gave him the biggest smile ever

Dad: "Well someone is in a good mood"

Me: "I just found some information about my sister" all eyes were on me like I just something bad, I know it unexpected but I didn't expect this reaction

Mom: "I'm not gonna listen to this nonsense" she stood up and went out

Dad: "What did you just say" I can see that I touched a sensitive topic, like the emotions in this room are so tense you can cut them with a knife.

Me: "I was stopped by someone named Sbonga and he said I looked like some he knows and we identical, for a second he thought it was the other person" His kinda angry emotion changed to and in some way

Dad: "How does he know that person that looks like you"

Me: "He said shes his girlfriend, and her name is Nolwandle Ava Luthuli"

Dad: "These people didn't even bother changing her names but only her surame, how did you meet him, does he live here in joburg"

Me: "I meet him at Roadhouse, I got his number so we can communicate, he said he will investigate"

Dad: "How do we even trust him"

Me: "Only our family and your close that know that you were having twins, now how would he know that I have a twin"

Dad: "Okay give me his number" I gave him his number but I need to tell sbonga that I gave his number to my dad

I went to my room to call sbonga.

Sbonga: "Songa hello" I can hear that I woke him up from his sleep

Nolwazi: "Hey sorry to disturb you this is Nolwazi, I gave your number to my dad he said he wants to help"

Sbonga: "Its fine, since I already know her family I just need your DNA sample and i'll get hers, then will take it to the lab and we wait for the results before we do anything"

Me: "Okay just tell my dad when he calls"

Sbonga: "Will do"

We bid farewell and I slept.

Nolwandle's POV

My day at work was just normal, I clocked off and went to zani's house. I arrived and I see my sister Sindi with Zani in the kitchen.

Me: "Sup bitches" I pull of my little dances with my tongue out my mouth

Sindi: "Dont do that, you can't dance boo" I took two steps back and put my hands in the air to show surrender

Me: "Okrrr"

Sindi: "So aren't you gonna ask me what am I doing here" I took a seat next to her

Me: "Since you not gonna let this go, what are you doing here"

Sindi: "I'm on a baecation" she says this while blushing and sticking her tongue out

Me: "And when will I meet this guy"

Sindi "He went out with his friends, I'm gonn meet up with him at a hotel"

Me: "Yaz black people, I'm asking a question and your answer does n't even fit in with the question I asked you"

Sindi: "Maybe tomorrow I'll ask him" as I was to answer her I got a call from my bae.

Me: "Babe"

Sbonga: "Come home now we got something to do" he said in his commanding voice, I won't that turned me the fuck on

Me: "On my way" as I took my bag and keys

Sbonga: "sharp" he hung, I stood up and the girls just looked at me.

Zani: "So you just up and leave us like that"

Me: "I'm sorry girl I'll make it up to you someday"

Zani: "How about a vacation honey just us girls" shes giving the puppy face, I hate she knows my weakness

Me: "Fine let's go on a vacation but your man is covering the cost babes"

Zani: "I'll see what I can do" she smiling and I just rolled my eyes.

I went to my car and drove off to my house. I like

the way I say "my" but it's not, anyway I arrived home and went to the dining room straight. The whole gang was there, ok what is happening

Terminator: "I guess we all here now" everyone nods, and I'm still clueless, what the fuck is happening

Razor: "We are on a mission to rob 9 ABSA banks tonight at 00:00 our gangs in each province will rob ABSA bank, and we are going to the ABSA building."

Me: "But doesnt ABSA belong to the Savage Skull, we just inviting war"

Terminator: "They broke off the peace when they invaded your home, war is already on"

Oh my gosh they fighting for me, if that's the case let's go blow this motherfuckin popsicle

Me: "Let me go change ke" I stood up went to my room, had a quick shower, put lotion and wore my

gang clothes.

I went back to the dinning and we left immediately. Got into the crew bus which was black and drove to ABSA building.

My first heist, man this is exciting. We got there, wore balaclavas and went to rob. It was quick job shame all hands were on deck by past 12 we were going back to the warehouse. Once we arrived they started count the money damn we got R250 million just us in Cape Town, I wonder how the others did. After all me and sbonga decided to go home. We took our share with was R30 million each so combining our it was 60 million, but we can't actually put it in the bank so we hid it in our closet. We will use his company to put it in our bank.

Sbonga: "So how was your first mission baby" he was holding me from behind

Me: "Other than drooling over Terminator it was ok " he turned me around to face him

Sbonga: "Baby I want you to do something for me" I can that this is a serious topic

Me: "Anything baby" I held his hand

Sbonga: "Dont ask questions for now I want to make sure if it legit before I tell you, I need you to do a paternity test for me" I give him that explain yourself look

Sbonga: "I'll explain later baby, I promise" I just give in

Me: "ok but when you ready to tell me all this, please do"

Sbonga: "I will sthandwa(love)

Me: "Ok babe, today I'm taking a day off ngek. The boss must understand"

Sbonga: "let just sleep baby, I'm hella tired"

We got under the covers and I slept almost instantly.

CHAPTER ELEVEN

Sbonga's POV

I woke up and my babe wasn't in bed so I made my way to the kitchen, mind you I'm only wearing my boxers. I found her making breakfast and I went and wrapped my arms around her waist.

Nolwandle: "Morning sleepy head" she tilts her head making me access her neck to kiss it

Me: "Morning sthandwa, I could get use to this babe, we've been dating for 2 months and I'm loving every moment" I turned her around to face me and I started kissing her. I carried her to the counter and I started undressing her. We about to take it the next level when we were interrupted by KG.

KG: "Yoh get a room people" this guy, his timing is wrong. And my girl was so embarrassed she ran to our room

Me: "We were alone, how did you get in here

KG: "T'm spider man, ngingena noma ikuph(I get in everywhere)" he went to the fridge and took beer

Me: "You don't have timing yaz(you know)"

KG: "Came here to tell you that I heard getscha is pissed to the core"

Me: "He started the war, he must face it" I went to my room where I found my girl wrapped up in a towel.

Me: "Mmmmmmm let recreate our moment" I went to her but she took steps back

Nolwandle: "I'm getting ready for our appointment, remember the paternity test you said I must take" she made her way to the toilet and i took my phone and called her "dad" because he already called me yesterday.

Mr Young: "Hey Sbonga" he so welcoming

Me: "Hey sir just call to inform you that we are on our way to the hospital to do the blood sample"

Mr young: "I'm already at the hospital, I just want to see my daughter in a distance"

They came to Cape Town yesterday because we wanted to do the testing in one hospital so it would be easier and we already informed the hospital, we just need my girls blood and after a week we will get the results

Me: we will be there in time" we bid our farewells and I went to the bathroom to bath .

After some we were both ready and we left, leaving KG at home to go the hospital. We arrived and I saw Nolwazi. While Nolwandle was giving her samples, I went to the Young family.

Me: "Goodmorning Mr Young" we shared hands

Mr Young: "After so many years I will see my daughter, my twin will reunite at least" I could see that he was happy, I just want to be accurate before all excitements.

Mrs Young: "When Nolwazi first told us about this I

thought someone was playing us but I can't wait to see her after 22 years I will see my baby, thank you so much son" she came to hug me for the longest time

I left them because Nolwandle was about to finish and I didn't want her to think I left her or something. After a few minutes she came to me and we went to her "family" but I asked Nolwazi to not be there because Nolwandle was gonna freak if she saw someone who looks exactly like her, she would of demanded answers straight away.

Me: "Hello Mr and Mrs Young, babe this is Joshua Young and his wife Lindokuhle Young" they exchanged hugs

Me: "Mr and Mrs Young this is Nolwandle Luthuli"

Mrs Young: "You like someone I know, you very beautiful"

Nolwandle: "Thank you" she smiled endlessly.

We bid farewell and went home. We found KG watching TV. Nolwandle made her way to our room and I joined KG

Sbonga: "Ntwan Ntwan, Nigga Nigga, zithin(Howzit)

KG: "I need your help, remember I told about the person who wanted to sue me, he did it. I need you to represent me ntwan." Great just what we need after our biggest heist, we've never robbed 9 banks at the same time in different provinces

Sbonga: "We need do this fast neh, let's go to Durban tomorrow and we will sort out everything." We shakes hands and watched TV

The rest of the afternoon we all sat and watched movies. We ate dinner and called it a night.

Nolwandle's POV

I woke up sbonga wasn't in bed but there was a note on table at my side.

("Morning love, I'm sorry I wasn't there when you woke up. I had an emergency meeting that I had to attend in Durban but planned a surprise for you this morning, if could follow the rose petals on the floor that would be great"

Love

Sbonga)

I followed the petals and there lead to the kitchen and there was breakfast all made of me to eat with chocolate on the side. There was another note , yaz this guy.

(I know you hungry, so I prepared this breakfast for my ocean. Do enjoy this food because I made it with love and when you done follow the last trail of petals you remind your surpris e)

I ate my food in the kitchen, once I was done. I rinsed the plate and glass than out them away. I followed the petals which lead to the living room and I saw my girls sitting their luggage, looking all

ready to go somewhere.

Me: "What is happening here" I was shocked, like what the hell are they doing here

Zani: "We going on our vacation babes" I give the you lying face

Me: "Haybo kahlen(Stop lying)"

Sindi: "Cela usheshe uyageza, ugqok ngoba siyahamb(please go bath, change because we going)"

Me: "I need an explanation in all this" I sat down

Zani: "Well I told my boyfriend about the trip who decided to tell your boyfriend and they planned the rest of it." But how, this doesn't add up

Me: "How did he know that he would have an emergency meeting"

Zani: "Well there was an emergency meeting but other than that he was gonna be here and surprise you himself" I just started blushing

Sindi: "Stop blushing and go bath we leave at 2."

Zani: "And you took your beauty sleep long" I stood up, I took the pamphlet and went to my room.

I got there, I took my suitcases and I started pack for week leave because it's a 7 night trip. When I was done I took my phone and called my babe but it went to voicemail, I decided to my hygiene routine and after that I got dressed. I took my suitcases and went to the living room.

Me: "Okay all ready let go to Maldives and my body is ready for it" we went out I locked the doors and head to the car that was taking to the private airport for private jets. I took my pills in the car because I get air sick.

We got and made our way to the aircraft but i saw a familiar face.

Me: "Njabulo what are you doing here?"

Sindi: "Seems like you know each other, well Nolwandle this is my boyfriend Njabulo that I've been talking about but how do you know him" oh shit, think Nolwandle make up something. You can't say well his a gangster and I knows because I'm a gangster. Think woman.....

Zani: "Do you know Njabulo is friends with Sbonga and lunga. I'm sure you meet at sbonga's house right?"

Me: "Yea...yea I met him through sbonga" phew, I looked over at Njabulo and he winked. I hate keeping secrets but it's for the best.

Njabulo: "And to answer your question, I'm a pilot I'll be flying you all to your destination" of course you are

.

We took off but it was a 2 hour flight and we landed, wait it can be we going to Maldives why will we be flying for 2 hours, after some the doors opened and Amahle, she's my friend from the gang but I had to tell my friend it a friend I work with that liyana came

In. There was another girl I didn't recognize who came in, we all settled down and the the plane once again took off. We talked and I learnt that the girl is Sabelo's girlfriend her name is Nandi

Me: "So tell us, hows sex with mr serious, no shade but sabelo intimidates me" they all laughed and clapped hands together

Nandi: "He's serious to you all not me, we get it on" she did a little dance

Zani: "Nolwandle, hows my hunk in bed" she looks at me

Nolwandle: "He is gifted shame, got me screaming to the lord" singing Beyonce's Rocket

Lee: "it looks like they all are miracle workers in bed" we all laughed

Zani: "Are you gonna tell them about Philani?" She looked at Lee

Lee:"Nope" zani quickly stood up and went to vomit in the toilet, I followed her

Me: "Are you okay baby?" She continued vomiting and I went to take water for her to drink.

I got back to her and handed the water and she drank it. She went to sleep and I slept with her, we were woken up by Lee shaking us.

Lee: "Wake up sleeping beauty were are here, Zani wake up boo" she was shouting

I got off the bed, I went to rinsed my mouth and face. We left and went our villa, which was so beautiful, elegant nje just what I needed shame. The first 3 day were amazing guys it paradise here man. The water is clear blue, the breeze everything is just so perfect here. I have noticed that Zani is gaining weight, shes picky with her food, she doesn't like pork anymore, she vomits each morning and her mood swings yoh, we literally walking on eggshells around her. We were chilling in the living room playing a game, where you pick from a bowl and

recieve a paper, anything written on that paper you need to say so that associate with it.

Zani: "Nolwandle you turn" I pick from the bowl

Me: "Babies, uhm cute" I smiled

Zani: "Lee it's your turn babes" she took from the bowl

Lee: "French, tounge" she laughs

Me: "You nasty" I playfully smacked her

Lee: "Ouch, hey I was telling the truth." We about to continue when we heard guns hots, the girls screamed. I took my phone and I quickly dialed sbongas number

Me: "Pick up, pick up, pick up, oh babe there's someone here"

Sbonga: "We are able here in Maldives baby we on our way" he hung up, I went and took my gun from my bag. Me and Amahle with Nandi had our guns,

we head to the door and started shooting back luckily none of the girls saw us. I'm just shocked Nandi is in the gang to but shes dating Sabelo so it makes perfect sense. I hear a few gunshots from out, I was now holding my gun. The door opened and I shot the person's shoulder. I saw him fall only to realize that I just shot my boyfriend, can this day get any worse.....

CHAPTER TWELVE

Sbonga's POV

Shit this is painful, yaz to train a person only to take her first shot at you but I'm a great teacher.

Nolwandle: "Oh my gosh baby I'm so sorry" she helped me up and we went to the dinning

Zani: " Oh my gosh what happened to you" my girlfriend happened but I can't say that

Me: "They shot me and nolwandle came to me running" I looked at her and winked

The rest of the gang came and sat with their girlfriends.

Me: "Philani finally got a girl ntwan" he chuckled

Nolwandle: "This is the famous philani" I looked at hers, mos she doesn't know this guy

Lee: "Yep, but I didn't know that you friends with sbonga and lunga, thou I should've known because you friends with Njabulo" she was philani, ouuu I feel bad for the guy now shame

Time passed we were still talking but the girl we already asleep on top of us.

Njabulo: "How will we tell them that trip will be cut" he is stroking sindi's her, which is an afro by the way and my girls hair isn't. Says a lot to me right.

Lunga: "I'm telling you the drama they will bring, I'm

not ready" I just looked at them complaining and chuckled

Sabelo: "what do you say?" he is looking at me

Me: "Nope I'm not commenting, she has sharp ears. Anything I say or do will be held against me" they all laughed

I picked up my wifey and went to her room. I placed her nicely and covered her. I'm just not ready for tomorrow. As I was about to sleep, Mr Young called me

Me: "Mr Young" I don't know what must I say, because I don't yet if he is her dad

Mr Young: "I got a call from the lab, they said they couldn't reach you so they called me" haw carry on phela what did they say

Me: "And?" This person thou get straight to the point I'm tired, I've been shot by your daughter.

Mr Young: "The results are ready" haw that was fast

Me: "Didn't they say it will take a week"

Mr Young: "Thats what I thought" ok this came sooner how will bring this down to her

Me: "Thanks for telling. We were already coming back, if you dont mind us coming to your house and we will all break down the news properly" I have no other plans this is not my news to tell at least I'm going to let her parents break it down

Mr Young: "I would love that son" we talked for a little while and we bid farewells to each other. I switched off my phone and slept.

Nolwandle's POV

I woke up and my sweet baby is sleeping next to my, I get off the bed slightly so I don't wake him. I did my hygiene routine and wore my bikini because we were Planning to go to the hatch today. I was about to leave the room when sbonga woke up.

Me: "Morning sleepy head" he stretched his arms

and yawned

Sbonga: "Morning beautiful, were you off to" getting of bed

Me: "Going to the yatch" he came to me

Sbonga: "You not going there" now I'm getting irritated

This man cant control my life, I forbid it.

Me: "I am going whether you like it or not" I attempted to leave but he grabbed my arm

Sbonga: "Please don't ever talk to me like that" he was calm, that could only mean one thing he is mad. I yanked my arm from him

I went to the living room where they were waiting for us and sbonga joined us.

Sabelo: " I'm sorry ladies but I have to cut the trip short" we all looked at each other

Zani: "Why we need an explanation" she folded her arms

Sbonga: "We just need to keep you safe that's all" he looked at zani

Me: "Keep us safe from what" I just wanted to irritate him just like how he irritated me. But instead he just looked at me and carried on talking

Sbonga: "Today you can do your last activity that you planned to do today than in the evening we are leaving " the girls nodded

Sabelo: "And we will join you" zani shocked on water

Zani: "Wait what!!" I could see that this girl did something

Lunga: "Yea we coming to your hatch cruise" he attempted to hug zani but she stoop and left, I followed her

Me: "What's your problem" she turned and looked at

me

Zani: "Dude i hired male strippers to come on the yacht" this girl shit we in the middle of war with our men than she does this. Oh God if you listen please welcome me with your righteous hands because surely I'm going to die today

Me: "Cant you cancel" I'm panicking, I'm mean who wouldn't tell me who wouldn't

Zani: "My friend from work booked it, I don't know they number" we are dead, please come and attend my funeral

We all went out to the yacht me and zani aren't quite enjoying ourselves. We were staring at the ocean, how it's so calm and what not. I saw the police entering our yacht and they came to me and the girls, just than lunga appeared just great what we need right now.

Police1: "You are under arrest" he took zani

Me: "Why" I looked at zani, who is looking at lunga.
Who's coming to us and alerting his friends to come.
I want to jump, walk the plank.

Lunga: "Ma'gents, woza la krona into eyenza
kalayo(guy come here there's something
happening)"

Police2: "You are under arrest for being beautiful"
oh shit, it's going down for real

He stripped off his clothes and came to me but as
he was about to dance, I saw him being pulled and
punched. Yep and that was sbonga seriously, I need
this earth to open up and swallow me.

Lunga: "What's happening" I can see that sbonga is
furious actually they all are

Us: "....." silent

Sabelo: "Nandi let's go" she walked to him, I just
looked down I can feel sbongas eyes piercing

through my skin

Sbonga: "Manje nani nifuna ukubizwa one by one(you want to be called one by one) let's go" zani quickly stood up and went to vomit, yes something to distract me. I was about to follow her when sbonga stopped me.

Sbonga: "She has a man right" hectic, I followed sbonga to the car.

Yea the drive was silent, we got home and all the girls went to my room.

Zani: "I've never been so scared" we laughed, I went to take the wine in my suitcase

Me: "Wine?" I held it up

Zani: "I can't have it" of course you cant, I saw right through you

Me: "Yea, yea, yea because you pregnant" am I lying, all the sneaking around to eat at night, mood swings, gaining weight, picky with food gets sick in

the morning.

Zani: "How did you know" bitch I'm your best friend like durh

Me: "I have my was, now let's drink I can't face sbonga sober" they laughed

After some time, we weren't drunk nor sober. We were half lit because we could walk, talk act normal but there was a vibe in my body. We heard music playing and chattering so we went to check it out. We got to the living and oh my gosh, there were strippers everywhere shaking themselves and the men enjoying themselves. I just took my phone and left, I don't know where I'm going but I know for sure I'm not gonna let sbonga disrespect me like that. Ok now I was lost and I called zani to ask the driver to come pick me up by the beach. After some time I was pick up but I was disturbed by the colors they wearing its black and red. Our gang is black and white, then it clicked shit this is the savage. My phone rang I pick it up and answered, didn't even

check the I'd caller

Voice: "Where are you?" And that was sbonga, I was about to answer than someone grabbed my phone and tossed it out the window

Me: "Hey why did you do that" they ignored me and duck taped my mouth

We arrived at some warehouse and they tried me up. There was a buffed up guy with dreadlocks standing in front of me

Guy: "Well well what do we have" he came closer to me and I spit on his face. He wiped himself

Guy: "Bring Amo, I dont fight girls but I let my girls fight them" this caster simenya chick came, there untied me and said we must fight.

What they dont know is that I'm also fucken train by

the biggest, baddest man Terminator himself. I let her hit me a few times so she can think I can't fight and that will loosen up her strength because she will think I'm weak. As she did that now I let Skills do the work, I started fighting back and she wasn't ready for it actually all of them. I was about to kick her because she was already on the floor someone grabbed me and put me on the chair. They tied me up, looks like they couldn't handle watch me kick their crew member. They took a video of me being punched by amo and they sent it to someone.....

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

Sbonga's POV

I was worried, where is Nolwandle. We took cars and drove around but there's no site of her, I called her luckily she answered but she hung up on me thou. We kept driving, and my phone beeped a message. I took it to looked at it, they sent a video and watch it. I can't believe this, gets ha captured my girl.

Me: "Shit they took Nolwandle, I cant believe this right now" I throw my phone down and when back to the villa

I got my laptop, yea I know a thing or 2 about tracking someone.

Me: "Shes 2 kilometers away, let's go" but why would they capture here so close thou but it's a smart plan.

We went to our cars and drove to the location of her phone but it was a street where there's shops, we looked around and I tried calling her hope one of this people ans were but there was a cellphone ringing on the floor. I picked it up and to my surprise it my girls phone so, they threw it out. Fuck, than my phone rang and I answered.

Me: "Yah" I was just irritated and I dont know who

this is.

Voice: "Is this how you answer to someone who has your girlfriend" shit gets ha has my girl

Me: "What do you want" I calm myself down

Getsha: "My money" I signaled lunga to track this line

Me: "How much of 250million do you want" I want to stall him

Getsha: "I want my money, or your girl dies. But damn shes a beauty that one I'm sure she's tight" that just pissed me off completely

Me: "Touch her and you are dead" I was mad

Getsha: "easy tiger I don't fight or rape girl, but do have lesbians in my crew they wouldn't mind to have some" he chuckled, just than lunga signaled that he's got the location.

Me: "okay I'll send you your money, I just need my girl" when I get my hands on this person

Getsha: "Now we talking ntwan" and he hung up straight after that, I turned to lunga

Me: "Call the girls to pack everything up and nolwandle's bags we leaving tonight" he did just that and we went to the car. We drove off to the location this gonna be a quick easy job.

We surrounded the warehouse and entered the place. They didn't expect us to be here and we started shooting while Njabulo went to nolwandle. After some time we went out running and got to the car, Nolwandle was in the car. We immediately drove off to the airport and everyone was there.

Nolwandle: "Babe sorry for storming out the house" she hugged me

Me: "Its okay love, you fine and that's all that matters now" I held her longer

We broke it off and went to the private jet. We were all ready and we took off. After a long flight we finally arrived in joburg.

Me: "Babe I want us to go somewhere" she looked at me confused

Nolwandle: "Where?"

Me: "Let's go I'll show you" I grabbed her hand.

Nolwandle: "But we in joburg nje" this woman is difficult yoh

Me: "Just trust me" she nodded and we left the jet.

We got to the car that was waiting for us to go to The Young family, oh shit things are about to get real now. We drove off and went to the Young residence, we knock and Sibonelo opened.

Sbonelo: "Come in" we went in and nowandle looked at me

He lead us to the living room where everyone except nolwazi was there. We sat down on the

couch

Mrs Young: "Good afternoon" she hugged Nolwandle and I, than went back to sit

Mr Young: "Nolwandle my child, we need to discuss something important" she was confused, yoh and I'm praying, not to let things go left phela these days she has a tendency for storming off.

Mrs Young: "You have grown so much, you beautiful. After 22 years I once again see my beautiful daughter" Nolwandle's eyes opened wide she was about to speak but mr Young beat her to it

Mr Young: "I know you confused, please first listen to us before you speak" nolwandle kept quiet

Mr Young: "My wife here. Was pregnant with twins, she gave birth to 2 beautiful girls and they went for testing. After some time a nurse came to us and told us one of the twins has passed away, we were so broken. When my wife and my one daughter got discharged we went home everyone was there to welcome us, since we didn't tell them that we were

expecting twins we went along with it that we had one child. We only told our close friends and family about it, they came to the funeral of our first daughter because you was the first to come than it was Nolwazi. A week after the funeral my wife's mother had a vision stating that the twin still lives and after hearing those news we searched for you but we couldn't find you. And than one your boyfriend came across your sister..." than she turned her head to me, I know she wants me to talk

Me: "As Mr Young said, I ran across Nolwazi who looked just like you. Remember the time I called you at night and I was in joburg for an emergency meeting: she nodded her head

Me: "well I wanted to check if it wasn't you like the was you look alike I thought it was you than I reached out to her I told her she looks like you exactly the same. She told me the story that mr Young just told. I knew you would have wanted answers so we did the paternity test to see if you actually her sister" she than looked at Mr Young

Nolwandle: "So where is this twin of mine " sbonelo

went to call nolwazi than he came back with her.
Nolwandle was shocked, damn this is hectic.

Nolwandle: "No you people are playing and I'm not here for it" she stood up but I held her hand

Mr Young: "Okay before you leave let's see the results after that you can leave" she sat down

Mr Young: "Sbonga wont you read the results" why me shit, I took the paper, open it and read it out loud

Me: "Mr Young, Nolwandle is your daughter 99.9999% Nolwazi this is your twin sister, Mrs Young this is your daughter and sbonelo this is your other older sister. Nolwandle this is your family" I put the paper down and hugged her because she was crying now

Nolwandle: "How could MaNtuli do this to me, I mean she didn't treat me bad and all but I never got to see my family, I have a twin. I could of shared my birthday with you all these years. But at least now we can share it together, on the 7th of November right" she hugged nolwazi

Mrs Young: "What you don't share birthdays" what

in the hell is happening with this family, drama after drama. She has found her family indeed

Mrs Young: "Nolwandle you were born on the 6th of November at 23:55 and Nolwazi was born on the 7th of November at 00:10"

Nolwandle just cried

Nolwandle: "So I have never celebrated my birthday ever" I just hugged her

Nolwazi: "Its all in the past let's just focus on the future" man I wish that I can take away the pain shes feeling.....

Nolwandle's POV

I cant believe this MaNtuli has to explain what was her motive in this, I love her and I'm not mad are her because all the good she has done in my life over bury this one thing. We were gonna sleep at the Young house, wow they always had a room for me its pink with my name plastered above my bed, I couldn't even imagine the pain she went through

knowing I'm alive but not next to her but all is well now. I sat on the bed with sbonga.

Me: "so this is the trust I'll tell you later plan" he chuckled

Sbonga: "Yea, so what will you do" he rested on my lap

Me: "I just want the truth from MaNtuli that's all, it's not like I'm going to disown them. I'm where I am because of her and I'm grateful. But also I won't shut my the young family out I mean they my blood"

Sbonga: "Don't you want to hang with your family for the rest of the day I'll pick you up tomorrow. Get to know them baby" I got off me and took his bag. I accompanied him to outside where there were Njabulo was, he already called.

I kissed him and he went to the car I got back inside the house, damn it was huge man. I went to the dining room where the whole family was.

Mrs Young: "Let me introduce the family, I'm Lindokuhle Lindiwe Mthembu Young. I'm 47, I own a construction company, one word to describe myself I am very friendly" I went to hug her

Me: "Nice to know you mom" she smiled

Mr Young: "I'm Joshua Daniel Young, in 52 and own Young attorneys. One word to describe myself, I'm a cool dad" everyone just laughed and I turned to my brother Sbonelo

Sbonelo: "I'm Sibonelo Dylan Young, I'm 20. I work for dad so it nothing major" we all laughed, I'm starting to warm up to my family

Sbonelo: "One word to describe myself I'd say I'm protective" he was next to me so I decided to snuggle him

Sbonelo: "Not you 2" Nolwazi can to join and we all laughed

Nolwazi: "You saved the best for last" she this adorable face

Nolwazi: "I'm Nolwazi Olivia Young, I'm your better half, you're twin. You already know my age go check your birth certificate if you ain't sure. One word to describe myself is that I'm crazy, but you will get used to me. And get think I can feel what happens to you, like there was a time where my arm was hurting as if my arm was broken. I was around 10 if I'm not mistaken" oh my gosh I think she can feel physical pain and I can feel emotional pain wow

Me: "Actually, I remember and yes I was about 10. Me and my sister sindi" shit I just touched a nerve

Me: "We were playing in a tree, when we were climbing down. I lost my step and fell down than broken my arm you must of felt the pain I went through" we weren't still cuddling with our brother

Me: "I think that you feel my physical pain and I feel your emotional pain. Did you feel down most of the time as a teenager"

Nolwazi: "Yea because I was bullied and I would cry a lot" if only we grow up together, I would have been there to protect my sister

Me: "I use to cry to, but I would know why thou"

We continued talking and played family games. We went to sleep in our parents room all of us likely they have a queen size bed so we all fit nicely.

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

Sbonga's POV

I had to leave nolwandle so she can get familiar with her family and enjoy some family time. I called my boy njabulo to come and fetch me and go hang at his house. When we arrived at his house there were a lot of car park here, looks like there's a party.

Me: "Wheres sindi?" Which girl could stand a party with lots of half naked women around their man

Njabulo: "She went to durban so a niggas free" he puts his are around my neck. We went inside and damn there were beautiful women.

There were people that I don't know so I decided to go sit in the kitchen and drink my beer. I sat alone for a while then a girl came and sat next door to me. Man was she beautiful but not as beautiful as Nolwandle

Girl: "Hey was up, you've been sitting here alone" I'm trying not to look at her, this alcohol is kicking in and damn

Me: "I'm a man who appreciates alone time" I sip my beer

Girl: "At a party, come on man join the party" she grabs my hand and pulls me towards her

We danced and damn the girl knows how to shake what her mama gave. After some I left and went to the bedroom. I took a long cold bath, put on my boxers once I was done and went to bed. Then this girl came to my bedroom and gets in my bed. Aybo ngeke ngiyalingwa yini

Me: "Sorry sis I'm sleeping" pushing her gently off the bed

Girl: "Come on a little fun thou" I look at her than I went to her pulled her out the door and closed the door, well basically closed and locked the door. I'm not gonna cheat on my girl, so i went to sleep

I woke up did my hygiene routine, wore my Lakers vest with black jeans and black jordans. I went downstairs and man it's a mess but as I go closer to the kitchen I hear people arguing, damn Sindi is back

Sindi: "Everytime I leave you gonna throw a party" shes shouting

Njabulo: "Its my house!" I'm even scared to go to the kitchen now

Sindi: "Oh so its like that now" she bangs the kitchen counter or so I think

Njabulo: "Its been like that" he calm but I can tell that's he is mad

Sindi: "This is not about your house nigga, just a simple respect but since you don't know that in a relationship there's something called respect, let's just quit it"

Njabulo: "Sho" oh even I know that he just said a wrong answer

I decided to enter the kitchen because yayi inkulu kunam le(its bigger than me) I opened the fridge and took water and went out the kitchen. I went back to my room and started packing because today we planned to go to Durban with the Young family and go to MaNtuli. I asked Njabulo to drive me over to my girl's house, we were on our way.

Me: "when did sindi arrive" I ask ngoba phel I don't what awkwardness

Njabulo: "Today ngoba6 nje, I mean who comes

home at that time" Is this guy serious

Me: "Someone who is going to work"

Njabulo: "Let's not talk about that" we sat in silence, I mean this is the first time me and my homie sat together and there's no laughter, jokes nje it was depressing.

He dropped me off at the young resident. Sbonelo opened the door.

Sbonelo: "Brother in law" we did a shoulder hug

Me: "Sho ntwan" I walked in and to my surprise everyone was ready to leave, Nolwandle ran to me when she saw me

Nolwandle: "Baby" she jumped at me, if this is how I'm gonna be greeted when I come home. Let me marry this psycho thing.

Me: "Not too heavy for Terminator" I whispered and she giggled

Me: "I take it as you warming up to your family" she got off me and we walked towards the living room

Nolwandle: "Yeah, I just clicked with them like perfect match of a puzzle" im happy for her, we got to the living room and the whole family was there

Me: "Mr and Mrs Young" I shakes his hand

And hug mrs Young

Mr. Young: "Are you all ready to leave?" He stood up

Nolwazi: "Yep, I'm ready" snuggling sbonelo

Me: "Alright let's go" we took our bags and went outside, Nolwazi locked the doors.

We are driving to durban, we used Mr Youngs Mercedes Benz Viano. Me and Mr young took turns to drive, 6 hours is no joke guys but we finally arrived in Durban. The Young family used my penthouse, while I stayed in my parents home. When we arrived in my penthouse, the drip gang was there.

Me: "Lindani we have visitors so you will go to the parents house" Thank God there was no party here phela they throw parties all the time

Lindani: "Ayi I'm not going there, I'm going to a party tonight" see what I mean they party like there's no tomorrow

They settled down, we all hang a little than went off to my parents house, I drove off in my gti. Man its been a while, I arrived and my parents were home.

Bab'Sithole: "You finally remembered home" I chuckled sitting down next to my mom

Me: "J ust been busy"

First lady: "Too busy for your family" we call our mom first lady to show some respect

Me: "Haw kahle what about Londi" Londi is my sister, shes younger than me but older than Lindani

First lady: "All of you theres no excuse"

Bab'Sithole: "Wheres Sabelo?"

Me: "I dont know" I just gave them another reason
eish

First lady: "See what I mean" there you go, see why i
don't usually came home

Me: "At the end of the day I'm here right" I'm trying
to close this convention

First lady: "We not complaining" you kidding me
right, ayi shame

Me: "Yeah you not complaining" I rolled my eyes
and my mom threw a pillow at me but I caught it

First lady: "Respect child" I just laughed, man I
missed my family....

Nolwandle's POV

I put my bags in my room, and went to the dinning
room to catch episodes of LA's Finest. I'm in love
with Gabriel Union no lie, sbonelo came and
snuggled with me.

Me: "Didn't you say you hate this" I laughed

Sbonelo: "I don't hate it, its just that you and Nolwazi over do it" and out of nowhere nolwazi appeared and came to snuggle with us

Nolwazi: "What did I do" I like hanging with these 2

Sbonelo: "You are a diva mtase" nolwazi took a pillow and playful hit sbonelo

Sbonelo: "The truth always hurts" I just burst out of laughter

Nolwazi: "I'm not a diva" she told her arm

Sbonelo: "Well a diva would say that" we did a secret handshake, yep they taught me the sibling handshake

Me: "Ouuuuu you just got burnt" she joined in on the laughter

Nolwazi: "What do you think they doing" she whispered

Sbonelo: "Giving you a little sibling" he laughed

Me: "Ayi guys I don't want to imagine my parents having sex"

Sbonelo: "You should hear when mama young moans" I just stood up

Me: "Too much information guys" they laughed, these people are crazy

Nolwazi: " One time me and sbonelo switched off the TV just hear them"

Me: "Yourll are messed up" they continued laughing

Them: "Welcome to the family" I walked away and they followed me to the kitchen

Sbonelo: "what for dinner" rubbing his stomach

Nolwazi: "Did you see the time or were you busy listening to people enjoying themselves because you ain't" I just laughed

Me: "Ouuuuuuu, that's a come back" we all laughed

I decided to order pizza its been a while thou yoh and I'm craving it. After a while the pizza came and

the parents came down. We just looked at each other and laughed

Mrs young: "What are you laughing at?"

Me: "Nothing mom" and we burst out of laughter

Mrs young: "Care to share the joke" I looked at nolwazi

Nolwazi: "You wont get it"

Mr Young: "Let's eat" we ate than I went to take a bath

I'm not ready for what tomorrow has in store yoh.....

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

I woke up did my hygiene routine, wore blue jeans with IVY Park orange sports bra and black bomber jacket with yeezy shoes. I tied up my hair in a messed up bun and went downstairs.

Sbonelo: "Sis looking fine, sbonga better pay the full price" I just giggled

Me: "Pay where, I dont think the Young family is ancestral"

Sbonelo: "No they will pay me" I rolled my and went to take breakfast, mama young cooked. Damn this woman can cook

We left after eating and went to Glen Ashley. We parked two houses away from my "home".

Mr Young: " Nolwandle you will go in first, and try to get some information out of her than we will come in" why do I feel like I'm in a gang planning a heist but anyway.

Me: "I'm so not ready for the drama but it has to be done thou" I got out the car and walk to my home. MaNtuli was in the kitchen.

MaNtuli: "My child" she came and hugged me.

Me: "Mommy" she broke off the hug

MaNtuli: "what's wrong, when you call me mommy theres something" she knows me

Me: "I'll just get straight to the point" I sit in a high chair

MaNtuli: "Looks serious" she came and say next to me

Me: "Is there anything you'd want to tell me" really I just want the truth, I deserve to know

MaNtuli: "Like what" she holds my hand

Me: "How did you come up with my name, I mean you never told me" her eyes wondered around

MaNtuli: "Well you were conceived when me and your father went to zanzibar for a weekend away. We use to spend time in the ocean a lot." That was clever of her

Me: "Okay MaNtuli" I smiled

MaNtuli: "That was all" I can see her relieved

Me: "Yeah" she stood and went to finish chopping

Me: "Ma I have guest coming like now now" she turned to me

Mantuli: "Okay love" while she was talking I texted Nolwazi that they can come

Me: "Do you miss dad" I put my phone away

MaNtuli: "Yea I do all the time" as I was to answer there was a door bell

Me: "I'll get it" I was about to stand up but she put out her hand as a signal to sit, and she went to the door.....

MaNtuli's POV

I couldn't judge my daughter's mood today, she was strange nje anyway I went to open my door and oh my gosh. I saw Linda Mthembu with Joshua Young. I almost crapped my pants

Me: "Hey come in" my voice was shaking out of all

days they come when nolwandle is here and worse they brought her twin. I closed the door and lead them to the dinning room, I'll try and separate them from one another.

Me: "Refreshments?" Can Nolwandle's guest come and distract her. They nodded and I went to the kitchen, Nolwandle was speaking to someone on the phone.

Nolwandle: "Ok hang up phela" she smiled, I think she's talking to her boyfriend

Person: "....." she giggled

Nolwandle: "You just waiting your airtime"

Person: "....."

Me: "Okay bye baby" she hung up

I turned to her and I already have the refreshments.

Nolwandle: "Aybo ma I'll take the refreshments to

my guest" I panicked a little

Me: "Your guest haven't arrived" if she see Linda, she will freak out because she looks like her mom plus her spitting image twin sister is also her. I dont want to risk it

Nolwandle: "Let me call them" she typed on her phone and placed her phone on her ear.

I went to the dinning room, I want to get why they here so that they can leave

Me: "Here are your refreshments" I placed them on the table

Me: "So what brings you here?" The faster there tell me why there here, the sooner they can leave

Linda: "Cant I visit my old friend" I left joburg so that I can cut ties with them

Me: "You can" I faked a smile

Linda: "But thou I didn't know you lived here" that's a

shocker than why did you come

Me: "Yea me and Vusi wanted to spend time with our growing family but unfortunately had did live long to see them grow"

Linda: "I'm sorry about that again I heard about his passing" this beating around the Bush

Linda: "How old are your kids" damn really

Me: "My eldest daughter is 24 you remember her right"

Linda: "Yes I do" I hope she doesn't catch Nolwandle's name

Me: "And my youngest daughter is 22 her name is Nolwandle" please God

Linda: "That's the same name as my my other daughter" I act shocked, I have to phela

Linda: "I never told anybody about her, actually she's Nolwazi's twin" I held my chest

Me: "So what happened to her" as she was about to tell me Nolwandle came in

Nolwandle: "I think you should tell us" she came and sat next to nolwazi.....

Mrs Young's POV

My own best friend how could she, I was confused when she opened the door. Never in a million years would I have thought she took my baby I suffered for 22 years but all this time my daughter was with a person I know. How did she know I had twins, I never told anyone the plan was to rock up with twins from the hospital and tell our family and friends that it was twins all this time.

Brenda(MaNtuli): "I..I..I" tears fell from my eyes

Me: "Khuluma ntokazi(talk woman)" I was shouting

Brenda: "I didn't know she was yours" I stood up and went to slap her

Me: "I dont have all day" I was getting irritated for real now she keep on stuttering

Brenda: "Please calm down" this woman is testing

my patience

Brenda: "Okay okay I'll tell you"

CHAPTER SIXTEEN

MatNtuli's POV

How did Nolwandle find out, when did they find out. How? All these questions are going through my mind. I told them everything from the beginning to the end, let me take you back 22 years ago.

FLASHBACK 22 YEARS AGO, AT THE HOSPITAL.

Nurse: "Shes ready to come out, I need you to push sthandwa(love)" I pushed while holding vusi's hand

Me: "Oh, ah, ow, ow mmmmmmmmm" I pushed with all my mighty

Nurse: "Theres something wrong" I looked at Vusi

Vusi: "Everything is gonna be ok love" he stroked my hair

Nurse: "Sir can you please leave the room" the nurse pulled vusi out the room and the doctor

rushed in

Doctor: "We need to perform a C-section asap" I was in extreme pain, the doctor handed me papers to fill in so I can give permission to go to theater. I quickly signed, they gave me something to numb my body do that I can't feel pain. They cut up my lower abdomen and took out the baby. They quickly took my child away while the others were busy sewing me up. It was around 22:30 when I gave birth to my daughter, I was now in my room and the drug wore off. The pain started kicking in and I quickly drank pain pills after awhile the pain disappeared. The nurse came in the room and I quickly stood up, vusi was at the hospital shop buying things.

Nurse: "Mrs Luthuli I'm sorry but your baby didn't make it" I was in denial mood, I wanted my baby

Me: "Dont lie to me" I cried

Nurse: "I'm sorry ma'am" she turned to go out but shouted something that caught her attention.

Nurse: "I'm sorry ma'am what did you just say" she

came closer

Me: "Go swap my baby" you got to understand this is my first child, this was my little miracle

Sindi isn't my child, my husband cheated on me with his side and she got pregnant. She died during giving birth to her and I decided that me and vusi will take care of her as my own. Doctors said I couldn't have children so having sindi was an absolute joy than one day I found out I'm pregnant, I never thought that I could get pregnant ever so when I heard that my baby died after birth I couldn't let go. What will vusi think.

Me: "Nobody will know, I'm a doctor in this hospital I'll mix up reports. You just need to find a baby and swap them"

Nurse: "Theres a woman that just gave birth to twins" nice she doesn't need two babies

Me: "Swap one twin and make sure my baby's name

is the same as the baby that you will swap with just change the surname that way it wont be too suspicious" I finally have my baby.

Vusi came in with snacks and sat next to me.

Vusi: "I'm so excited to see my daughter" I held his hand

Me: "Me too baby" and yes vusi doesn't know what I did

Vusi went back home and I was left alone. I went to the reception and stole my babys file and nolwandle's file. I quickly went to my office and started mixing files, now it looks like nolwandle died and my baby didn't die but when I look carefully at the parents names it was Linda Mthembu and Joshua Young. Shit what have I done, wait Linda was pregnant with twins. I panicked because theres no turning back now, I went to the reception, put

back the files and returned to my room. After a while my baby Nolwandle was brought in, shes so beautiful. She looks like her mom, my best friend. Than it clicked I cant stay here, she will see my child. I have to move, I need to make up something. The next day Vusi came to visit me and saw Nolwandle for the first time.

Vusi: "Shes beautiful" he held her

Me: "She is baby" I went to them

Vusi: "I'm just confused, she has no resemblance for us. It weird" shit

Me: "Shes still young, I'm sure as she grows our resemblances will show" this is going to be hard now

Vusi: "If you say so baby" he kissed my forehead

Me: "Babe I just got a call they were offering me a job at the Netcare in Durban next to gateway

Vusi: "Congratulations babe, you see all good things comes to those who wait" that hit home

Me: "Yeah but I need to be there in 3 days time"

Vusi: "That's when you come out of hospital, no you need to stay here" why cant he just say yes

Me: "I'm not working yet babe I just need to sign some documents than I will continue stay home" cant he just say yes kdwa

Vusi: "You will do that but you have to stay at Nhlanhla's house(Nolwandle's uncle)" I smiled

Me: "Yea I will babe" i hugged him

Vusi: "I'll see what I can do to move my job from joburg to durban" I've never felt so happy in my life

The time can to leave the hospital to give to durban, vusi already packed and sent my things to durban he asked his driver to drive, to Durban and drop my things off. Vusi took me to the airport, he said he will come on Monday. It was a Friday, 1 and half hours I'm in durban. Nhlanhla came to fetch me and we drove to his house.

Nhlanhla: "Welcome home" we walked in the house

Me: "Its a beautiful house, still no wife" I giggled
hold little nolwandle

Nhlanhla: "Been waiting for the right one, maybe I
even know her. We just don't know yet" I just smiled

I used to date Nhlanhla 9 years ago than we broke
up. 5 years later I dated vusi only to find out its
nhlanhla's older brother. He took nolwandle, who
was awake now and played with her.

Nhlanhla: "Brenda, this child doesn't look like you or
vusi" he looked at me

Me: "That's because I stole her, Mandisa died so I
switched her with nolwandle. I'm scared vusi will
see her that it Joshua's child" he gasped

Nhlanhla: "So what will do, I mean vusi will tell
Joshua" he's right vusi wont let me go ahead with
this

Me: "so what do you suggest we do?"

Nhlanhla: "We kill him, if he finds out he will tell the police about this and tell Joshua" I hate this but I need my baby

Me: "When do we do it" im Desperate here youll need to understand

Nhlanhla: "He will be here on Monday right and on Wednesday he's leaving, let's cut his car brakes and make it look like a car accident."

Me: "But theres also a nurse that knows about this switch" I'm scared of she tell the truth

Nhlanhla: "Okay let me go to joburg I'll come tomorrow morning, by tonight she will be dead. Just give me her details"

I gave him the nurses details and he took the first flight he could find. That left me to bond with my daughters Sindi and nolwandle. The rest of the was good, nolwandle is a sweetheart. Shes not a cryer, and sindi loved her sister. Nhlanhla came back the following day apparently the nurse "tripped over the stairs" and broke her neck. What a tragic death.

Vusi came and we spent time together as a family. We even went to look at potential house and one caught my eye in Glen Ashley it was perfect for me and my daughters. We came to the house and nhlanhla went to cut his brakes because he was left tomorrow, but he went to the petrol station at night. I woke up in the middle of the night to a phone call and vusi wasn't in bed with me, so I answered the call.

Me: "Hello" i said in a sleepy voice

Voice: "Am I talking to Mrs Luthuli" I sat up

Me: "Yes this is she" I'm annoyed

Voice: "I'm sorry to inform you but your husband has been involved in a car accident at Umhlanga rocks drive but unfortunately he died immediately....." I interrupted her with my cry, I hung up and went to sleep.

I week later we buried him at stella cemeteries and I

bought the house with his money he left. I applied for job at Netcare and I got it, Dr Luthuli is a trusted name. Me and Nhlanhla got married but we don't live together we dont want the kids hating us so we kept it low key, we love each other and the kids. We lived happily ever after.....

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

Nolwandle's POV

I dont know whether MaNtuli is mentally disturbed or what. Shes a doctor for crying out loud, your own best friend like how could she.

Me: "You stole me, and you killed Sindi's father, you deserve to rot in jail." I really thought I could move on forward with her because shes been my rock, my all.

MaNtuli: "Nolwandle please forgive me, I love you. You're my everything" I'm just disappointed, this woman taught me to do right even if it hurts you, you should always do right but this same who taught me the way of God did something so

deceitful

Me: "You gonna have to hand yourself to the authorities" I looked at her, I cant even get my own emotions right now.

I just stood up and went outside. I felt someone touching my shoulder, it was Nolwazi.

Nolwazi: "How are you feeling?" She sat down on the pathway and I joined her

Me: "Honestly I forgave her days ago, I'm just worried about Sindi. She may be my blood sister but she's my sister." How is she gonna take this

Nolwazi: "So you want to call the police" she placed her head on my shoulder

Me: "Yea" I took out my phone and dialed the police

Voice: "SAPS service line, how may I help you" I'm closed my eyes and a picture of sindi came to my mind, I'm doing this for her

Me: "Ye..yes I have a suspect who killed Vusi phumlani luthuli 22 years ago"

Voice: "Please can you give me details about this person and I will send people to come"

Me: "Her name is Brenda Ntuli, she is the wife of the deceased. She killed her husband together with his brother. Nhlanhla Luthuli" I held Nolwazi's hand tighter

Voice: "Thank you ma'am a unit is coming now" I hung up and looked at nolwazi, I was now crying

Me: "I did the right thing, right?" I'm not gonna lie I'm hurt, I love Mantuli with all my heart but justice needs to be done. We stood up and went inside. We got the living room and mantuli was sitting alone.

Me: "Hey" I sat next to her

MaNtuli: "I'm sorry Nolwandle, I am" i hugged her, I get way she did it. I broke off the hug

Me: "Ma I dont hate you, matter of fact I love you with all my heart and I want you to know that. You

have never shown something that I could hate you with. You've loved me, I went to private schools, you took me to varsity. I mean the list is endless with the good things in my life, you've disciplined me when I went left. You've always been there for me, I am how I am today because of you. I'm a kind, generous person because of Mantuli. You always said that a person must do good everytime even if it hurts you in the process, I'm doing that right now. I hate that you have to go to jail but you have to. I promise I will come to visit you because you still my MaNtuli and no one can replace or take your place in my heart." I meant every word I said, I love this woman with all my heart

MaNtuli: "My child, I'm so happy that you forgive me. I love you so much and yes I will live by my words." She hugged me

Me: "I think you need to talk to Linda quickly before the police show up"

Mantuli: "Let me go to her" she stood up and went to the kitchen where my mom was sitting alone.

I love MaNtuli, a lot of you might say I'm mad but in truth facts, I couldn't just shake my love for her, I've known her for 22 years. Yes she did something that is disturbing but shes paying for it right.....

Mrs Young's POV

I was sitting in the kitchen high chair. All I could think is why, why me lord. I felt someone touching me, I turned and its Brenda. She sat down next to me

Brenda: "Look no amount of sorrys could bring back the lost years of your daughter and no amount of sorrys could replace our friendship now, I just want to know that I'm truly sorry for what I di..." she interrupted me

Me: "You not sorry because if you were sorry, you wouldn't have stolen my child. I would have watched her grow, for crying out loud I missed her

graduation and you here telling me that you sorry. I hope you rot in jail, my daughter might have forgiven you but I will never forgive you" I stood up and left her. As I was opening the door to leave there police.

Me: "Shes in the kitchen" I want her to suffer for the next 22 years just like I did and I will make sure of that.....

Mantuli's POV

I stood up after Linda stormed off and went to the fridge but as I was about to open some shouted.

Woman: "Freeze, put your arms behind you, you are under arrest for the murder of Vusi Phumlani Luthuli anything you say or do will be held against you" I did as they said.

They handcuffed me and escorted me out my

house and into the police van. We arrived at the police station and I was taken to interrogation. There was a policewoman

PoliceW: "I don't have time to waste so let's get straight into it, where were you on the 14th of November 1998"

Me: "I was in at my brother in law's house"

PoliceW: "Police found that his brakes were cut and that was investigated but went nowhere so the case was closed"

Me: "Yes that's true my brother in law cut his brakes because that's what we planned"

PoliceW: "So it's your brother in law who cut the brakes"

Me: "Yes he was the one"

PoliceW: "okay that's all"

Me: "No, we also killed a nurse who goes by the name Lerato Mokoena who worked with me at Netcare Milpark hospital"

PoliceW: "What was your motive in killing her"

Me: "She was the only one who knew that I swap babies at the hospital"

PoliceW: "Why did you swap babies?"

Me: "I gave birth to a baby girl and when I found out she had complications that resulted her death, I swapped her with another patient's child who had twins"

PoliceW: We need to contact this woman to let her know this" tears escaped my eyes that woman is or was my best friend

Me: "Theres no need she knows now"

PoliceW: "Thank you for you cooperation" she stood up and left the room.

I was taken to a holding cell, there was an old mattress on the floor and a toilet in the corner. Man it's TRUE what's hidden in the light will surely come out sooner or later....

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

Nolwandle's POV

How will I tell sindi, she's gonna be heart broken. After they took MaNtuli, we back to my place and when we go the place sbonga and his brother Lindani are playing xbox. I went and snuggled with my bae.

Sbonga: "Wifey" he smiled

Me: "Hubby" I closed my eyes, this is what need right now

Sbonga: "So how are you with all this love"

Me: "For me, yea I was mad at first but I forgave her, i mean i love MaNtuli and nothing is gonna change that."

Sbonga: "Mantuli raised you good" I smiled because she did, I'm happy she raised me now I have two moms

Me: "And I'm looking forward to my relationship with mom too, we all got off on the right foot so yea" he kissed my forehead and I took his joystick

Sbonga: "Hayi us ubuyile phela" I laughed

Me: "Let me play" I pushed him

Lindani: "Sorry to disturb but we are also here" we looked at each other and we just laughed

Sbonga: "Who's house is this again" scratching his head

Lindani: "Ayi never mind" I laughed

Sbonga: "I thought so" Nolwazi joined us

Nolwazi: "Twinlicios" she sat next to me

Me: "Baelicious" I kissed her cheek

Sbonga: "Manje what am I if shes baelicious" I pulled a puppy dog face

Me: "Don't do that you look ugly" Nolwazi laughed

Sbonga: "I see now, okay" I couldn't help it but laugh

Me: "Baby, muntuza, my sweet chocolate cake" I played with his cheeks

Sbonga: "Leave me alone" I held my laughter

Me: "Don't be like this now" I kissed him and he

responded. You see I know his soft spot

Nolwazi: "Rub it in my face that I'm baeless" I broke off the kiss

Sbonelo: "Did we say be baeless" I tried holding my laughter but I couldn't, I burst into laughter

Nolwazi: "You want to play that game" she looked at him

Sbonelo: "You can try but its pointless because I always win" I hugged Nolwazi

Me: "Baby you need a hug" I laughed

Nolwazi: "Fuck you" I broke off the hug

Me: "I love you to boo"

We continued playing xbox, and it's not my jam thou. Mom cooked dinner, sbonga and Linda slept over. In the morning we woke up did our hygiene routine and took the first flight to joburg. They were going home but I went to sindi's apartment. I got there and she was alone. Here goes nothing, we were in her room.

Sindi: "So must I wear this or this" she was holding a black Valentino dress and another rose gold dress from h&m

Me: "Black dress" it suited her perfectly, showing off her curve man shes gifted

Sindi: "Why you so distant today, it's like you here but you not. What's wrong" how do I say something like this. I sighed before talking

Me: "Mantuli was arrested" she looked at me

Sindi: "We need to go to durban, why was she arrested?" This is hard to say

Me: "I need to tell you something"

Sindi: "What's wrong, you scaring me"

I told her everything from my birth, to her real mom and her dad's death.

Sindi: "Tell me you lying" she was crying

Me: "I wish I could sis"

Sindi: "How could she, how could you?" Wait what did she just say

Me: "What, me?" I heard wrong it cant be

Sindi: "You forgave her, so easily futhi" sindi holds grudges for real, you double cross her and shes done with you

Me: "She raised us" I understand her frustration but she enters nowhere to who I forgive

Sindi: "Yes but she stole you, you lost years with your family. My mom died and she killed my father. I'm an orphan."

Me: "You have me"

Sindi: "You forgave her, you found your family and quick to run off to them" where is all this coming from

Me: "What"

Sindi: "Get out, I dont want to see you ever again. Go to your perfect family while I don't have, I don't know my mom's relatives."

Me: "You have me, dad's relatives and we can look for your mom's family"

Sindi: "He is MY dad" shes crying

Me: "I'll go" I stood up and left her

I know things was gonna go bad but I didn't think they would go south. I get it she mad, I was mad but she hurt my feelings when she said she has no family, what am I to her. Our memories we share, maybe she will come around. I went to the airport and booked the first flight back to Cape Town, I need my friend and its been a while. After a 2 hour flight I got to Cape Town, I had already called zani to pick me. She was waiting for me and I went to her.

Zani: "Friend you look like you had been carried by a tornado" I hugged her

Me: "That tornado is my life" I broke off the hug and she looked at me

Zani: "What's wrong" we walked towards her car

Me: "I need a glass of wine, I'm too sober for this conversation" we got to her car and drove off. I took a mini nap and before I know it, we arrived at her house.

We got inside and theres was lunga and his brother Anathi in the living room. We went to upstairs to her room her room and she bought the wine.

Me: "My life is a mess" I sipped from my glass

Zani: "What's wrong friend" we snuggle together in her bed. I told her the story from beginning to end, didn't even leave one thing out

Zani: "Friend I'm so sorry love" she hugged me

Me: "I just need something strong to get through this" she looked at me

Zani: "No you dont, you gonna face this head on like you always do" I'm not as strong as I thought, I cant do this

Me: "Sindi hates me for forgiving mantuli, why is this happening to me" I just cried, for the first time ever since the drama. I'm crying for me, I can feel something. I cried because I loved mantuli, I cried because I never grew up with my mom who gave birth to me, my twin sister who grew up knowing that I'm somewhere out there. I'm crying because sindi hates mantuli.....

Sindi's POV

I never liked malume, I hated him. He used to rape me, I was protecting nolwandle he wanted to hurt her. MaNtuli knew what malume did to me but she said I must woman up, please tell me how can an eleven year old woman up. I love nolwandle if she wasn't there, I would have ran away from home along time ago. When she told me that MaNtuli and malume are arrested, I was relieved but to hear her say that she forgave mantuli just brought up everything I went through just to protect her. I'm gonna make mantuli paid, and I will make her confess to Nolwandle what she did with malume. I

ended up canceling the date with Njabulo and I went to a pub

Me: "7 shots of tequila please" yes tonight I'm an alcoholic, the barman gave me the drinks and I drank. I kept on drinking for a long time and then someone sat next to me

Guy: "Do you want to feel lekker" I looked at him

Me: "What do you have" he pulled me to an empty desk and we sat

Guy: "My name is Luke" I shake hands with him

Me: "I'm sindi" we broke off the handshake

Luke: "okay I got; snow, crystal, molly, purple passion, magic minty and skunk" I had a brief case with all types of drugs you can imagine.

Me: "So which one is best" he looked at me

Luke: "Snow which cocaine and skunk which is heroine" he held the two

Me: "So how do you use them" I was drunk and

fascinated by this

Luke: "Well snow you sniff it and skunk you also sniff it"

Me: "Okay how much?"

Luke: "Snow is R220 a gram and Skunk is R275 a gram"

Me: "Ok" I bought and try it, damn it takes you places.

I felt so good, I've never felt like this before it made me forget about everything I went through. I was just happy sindi.....

CHAPTER NINETEEN

Nolwandle's POV

8 months later

Zani was 8 months pregnant now, I'm still living in Cape Town. My sister nolwazi stays in Cape Town to. She and mom opened up another branch here so shes taking care the business this side. Sbonga fly

to Durban here and there but he lives with me, I still communicate with MaNtuli. Sadly I'm not close to sindi as I was, Njabulo told me that shes in drugs now and he is trying to get her out but it's not working. I can see that Njabulo loves sindi but you can't help someone who doesn't want help. I was with nolwazi in the patio.

Nolwazi: "You gaining weight sister" I looked at her

Me: "What me never, you seeing things love" shes crazy

Nolwazi: "No man theres something I just can't pin it" I rolled my eyes

Me: "theres nothing" Is she saying I'm fat

Nolwazi: "Whatever, anyway let's talk about zani's baby shower" its tomorrow cant wait

Me: "I will take her to Stellenbosch botanical gardens, she loves that place"

Nolwazi: "while we set up" we want it to be magical for her in every way possible. Sbonga came and sat

next me and I kissed him.

Sbonga: "My ocean" I smiled

Nolwazi: "Ncho, Gangster love" I choked on air and started coughing

Nolwazi: "What's the matter" she came to me

Me: "Nothing, I don't know what happened. Anyway what did you say" why would she say that

Nolwazi: "You guys remind of KO song with Nandi Ngoma Gangster love" wow so choked for nothing

Me: "Ncho that's nice" I looked at sbonga who just winked at me

Nolwazi: "Anyway let me go to my house and leave you 2" she stood up and went out, I followed her. I accompanied her to her car and she drove off, I went back to the house and sbonga was in the kitchen and I went to him.

Me: "What must I cook" I sat on the counter

Sbonga: "Let's just skip dinner and go straight to dessert" he held my thigh and brush his hand off

Me: "I'm hungry baby" these days I get very hungry and tired for some reason nje. My feet hurt all the time, I don't understand.

Sbonga: "Babe you gaining weight not that I'm complaining about it thou, you gaining weight in the right places" he licked his lips

Me: "So I'm fat in other words" I got off the counter and walk away. He followed me

Sbonga: "Not at all baby" I get ticked off easily these days, I cry a lot. My mood changes a lot, you will find me happy next minute I'm mad.

Me: "You just said I'm fat" I stop and looked at him

Sbonga: "Baby, my ocean you look sexy. You are beautiful, I'll make you my wife one day" I smiled more like blushing, see what I mean I was angry a few seconds ago but now I'm blushing uncontrollably now.

Me: "I'm hungry babe" speaking the truth I'm hella hungry

Sbonga: "You just ruined the most perfect moment"

I laughed him

Me: "I need pizza" I'm craving that these days, after work I always buy it

Sbonga: "Sweet deal?" I smiled

Me: "Yep" he sighed, the sweet deal is from Debonairs. There 2 medium pizza, a chocolate and a drink

Sbonga: "What else" I think about my answer

Me: "Fries from Spar" I'm also obsessed with those

Sbonga: "Okay love" he left and I was alone so I decided to rent a movie on box office. After some Sbonga came back we watch 2 movies, eat our dinner. It was around 8 and we went to the bedroom, I slept immediately after getting into bed....

Sindi's POV

My life is a mess, I sold my apartment and furniture just to buy more drugs. I stay with Njabulo now at his house, I lost my job a few months ago because I always come late. I used to get allowances from

Njabulo but since he knows I drink it all away he doesn't want to give me anymore. Drugs and alcohol are my escape from reality, I cope better with I'm on drugs or drunk. I got home at 9 and Njabulo was waiting on me. I'm drunk as hell.

Me: "Ba..baby you lo..lo..look so handsome did anyone tell you that" I couldn't keep my balance I was rocking back and forth

Njabulo: "You need to go and sleep baby" he takes my arm and makes me follow him

Me: "The night is.....is still young" I yanked my arm from him

Njabulo: "Sindi you need rest" I looked at him, but my vision was blurry a bit

Me: "You need to light up" I tried kissing him but he backed away

Me: "Why are you avoiding me, ever since the accident you don't want that have sex with me, touch me or kiss me. We don't even sleep in the

same room anymore" 6 months ago I had a miscarriage and our relationship has never been the same

Njabulo: "The accident that you caused" tears escaped my eyes

Me: "You blame me for losing our child" I know he does, he doesn't look at me the same way he did 9 months ago when we were still alright.

Njabulo: "Yes if it wasn't for your drinking and doing drugs you would still be pregnant with my child" he shouted

Me: "Why dont I..... I leave then" I went inside the bedroom, I took my suitcases and started packing

Njabulo: "You just being ridiculous" he sat on my bed

Me: "I'm making things easier for you" I'm tired of fighting with Njabulo everyday

Njabulo: "Easier for who? For me or you? " I continued packing

Me: "For both of us!" I shouted

Njabulo: "No it's for you, because you want to run of and do your drugs well go ahead just know that once you cross that door, we are done" did he just say that, he really hurt my feelings

Me: "We were done along time ago" we've never been the same since I lost our child. He walked out my room and I finished pack. I took my stuff and my car keys. I still have my car so I drove, i didn't know where i was going but I drove. I found myself out of joburg in some place but kept on driving 6 hours later. I'm in durban, this is the last place I thought I'd be anyway I drove to my friends house to crash there a few days.

Lisa: "You can stay here until you find yourself" this is by best friend, we've been friends for the longest time. Her name is Lisa Buthelezi.

She lives in Hillcrest with her younger brother Ntando. Her older brother, well I never got a chance to meet him and I heard he studied overseas. His

name is Siyabonga buthelezi.

Me: "Thanks love" I hug her

Lisa: "My brother is coming back next week" she smiled

Me: "I'm sure you missed him" this made me think of Nolwandle my only sister I have in the world

Lisa: "I'm so sorry to bring that up" she knows all the drama that went down, she's been supporting me in all this

Me: "It's fine really"

Lisa: "I'm going to work neh, I'll get information on how to get you a job at my workplace" I smiled

Me: "Thanks love" she kissed me and went out.

I was left alone, went to my room and sat on my bed. My body started itching, sweating and I couldn't think straight I need my stuff badly....

CHAPTER TWENTY

Nolwandle's POV

I woke up early because I had to take zani out of town, so I quickly got off bed and went to do my hygiene routine. Sbonga came running in the bathroom and went to the toilet, he vomited. I quickly got out the shower and went to him.

Me: "Babe are you good?" I was worried, these day sbonga is sick all the time

Sbonga: "I'm good baby" he stood up and went to the sink, he rinsed his mouth

Me: "It's been weeks baby, you have to go to the hospital" hes not okay, and I'm scared

Sbonga: "I'll buy pills babe dont worry" he kissed my cheek

Me: "If you say so bby" I went back to the shower. When I was done I head to my room and put lotion on my body, today I was wearing a short yellow dress with black gladiators and I tied up my braids. I had done them 3 days ago. I went downstairs and

eat cornflakes, sbonga was making breakfast for himself since I was eating cornflakes. I kissed him, went out and drove off to zani's place. Since we live in the same estate its was a two minute drive, I got there and she was waiting for me already

Me: "I'm home mama kaPanda" her belly is huge so we said shes carrying a panda and that's where the name came from

Zani: "I dont want to be here" I looked at her

Me: "Let's go" I know better than to argue with a pregnant lady so I kept quiet

We got to my car and drove off to stellenbosch botanical gardens which is like an hour but we go there, we ordered pizza, burgers and a whole lot of food. We had a picnic just the two of us, I loved this moment.

Zani: "If I didn't know any better I'd say you pregnant, the way eating says a lot" I just rolled my eyes

Me: "Cant I eat nje, plus I'm not ready for a kid. I still

want us to enjoy each other before kids" honestly I dont know if I want kids, I don't want what happened to me. I'm just scared

Zani: "If you say so" we continued eating after that we threw away the takeaway boxes and we strolled around the park it was now 12. I got a message from Lee saying they done. Lee came yesterday, we wanted her to feel included since she lives in Johannesburg. I tried reaching sindi but no luck, I think its time for me to move on because it's clear that she hates me. I'm just saddened that our relationship turned out this way but theres nothing I can do. We were still walking around.

Me: "Let's go home" she turned around

Zani: "Aren't you loving this moment" she looked like she will cry, pregnant women and crying same WhatsApp group chat

Me: "I am but sbonga is in hospital, I need to go take his things to the hospital" I had to make up an excuse

Zani: "Oh my gosh, let's go" we went back to my car and drove off to her house. We got there are 13:35, we got off and she looked at me.

Zani: "Didn't you say you need to go to your house" I went to her

Me: "I have to take lunga with me" she nodded, we walked to the door and I let her in first.

Them: "Surprise" she stood there looking around

Zani: "Oh my gosh" she turned to me

Zani: "You knew" I smiled

Me: "Yep" I laughed, people made they way to us and I went to sbonga

Me: "My love" I kissed him

Sbonga: "My ocean" he smiled

Sbonga: "Babe after this I want as to go somewhere ne" I looked at him

Me: "To where?"

Sbonga: "it a surprise baby" he kissed my cheek and I sat on top off him.

The party was great, we played games and unwrapped her gifts. It wa amazing just wish sindi was here but everyone was here. From zani's family, my family, sbonga's family, lunga's family and our friends. It was dope. It was now 8, still at the party.

Sbonga: "Babe let's go" he gently grabbed my arm

Me: "Okay" we dis appeared from the party and went to the ware house. It was dark but I could see where we are.

Me: "Why are we here baby" I looked around

Sbonga: "Nolwandle I love you so much you know that right?" He is being weird

Me: "Yea baby I know that and I love you so much" he came and kissed me, his kisses make you wet same time no joke. He broke off the kiss left me wanting more.

Sbonga: "Love is just a word until someone comes

along and gives it a meaning. When I first talked to you at the gym , I told myself that I will marry this beautiful woman" he looked at me, all of a sudden there were bright lights I looked around and the crew we on their bikes and turned back to sbonga. Oh my gosh.....

[09/01, 12:58] : CHAPTER TWENTY-ONE

Sbonga's POV

Well she was looking around that gave the opportunity to kneel down on my knee. I'm serious, I want to spend my life with this woman. I see our future in her eyes, I see carrying my children and I see us getting married. I've never felt so sure about a woman and today I'm making her my fiance. She turned back to me face down at me.

Nolwandle: "What are you doing?" I smile at her

Me: "I never wanted a wife because I thought they were all nagging and bossy. Then, I realized girlfriends are too, so what the heck - will you marry me?" I opened up a Red Cartier box with a beautiful 16 karat diamond ring, which I bought 3 months

ago but didn't know how to propose to her

Nolwandle: "I'm nagging" this woman that's the only thing she heard

Me: "Give me a Y, give me an E, give me an S. What's that spell?"

Nolwandle: "yes" she put her hands on her mouth, she realized I just tricked her

Nolwandle: "Fuck you" she punched me gently

Me: "I love you 2" she smiled

Nolwandle: "Yes baby, I'll marry you" I slide the ring in her finger and picked her up. The crew revved the bikes and I kissed my girl. Me: "All I need in this life of sin is me and my girlfriend" singing 03 bonnie and clyde by jay z and beyonce

Nolwandle: "Down to ride 'til the very end, is me and my boyfriend" she continued the song.

I'm really excited for what the future will bring us but as long as I have my rock, I'm good. We went back to the car and as we approached lunga came

to me, he looked worried which made me worried.

Me: "What's wrong ntwan"

Lunga: "Zenande is in labour" what the hell

Me: "She 8 months nje" theres still one more month to go

Lunga: "Let's go ntwan" we dispatched and went to my car were Nolwandle was waiting for me and I got in.

Me: "We going to the hospital" she looked at me confused

Nolwandle: "Why?"

Me: "Zenande is in labour"

Nolwandle: "Why are we still here" I started the car and drove off to the hospital, when we got there everyone was there and I mean everyone. Lunga buried his face in his hands, the doctor came after while.

Lunga: "How is she?" I feel for my boy, you know

Doctor: "Congratulations you are a father boy" he put his hand on his mouth

Me: "Ntwan I'm an uncle" sabelo came to us holding a container with pork chops in his hands, these day I cant stand pork. I now had the urge of vomiting so I quickly went to the bathroom and vomited. I rinsed my mouth and went back to the passageway where we were, nolwandle came to me.

Nolwandle: "Baby are you good" she held my hand

Me: "Yea baby I'm good" she smiled and we went to Zenande's room. We all had a chance to hold the little guy

Me: "So what's his name" I looked at lunga

Lunga: "Lungani"

Nolwandle: "Ncho that's cute" she held lungani

Nolwandle: "I'm an aunty" lungani was sleeping

Me: "We should try our own you see" she looked at me

Nolwandle: "In your dreams" she rolled her eyes

After some time we went back to my house and to my surprise my sister Londiwe was her. I went to hug her and she hugged Nolwandle to, I went to the kitchen to take drinks and when I came back nolwandle wasn't in the living room so I was me and my sister.

Me: "Why didn't you tell me you coming, I would have fetched you" she was studying in London, I knew she was coming after her exams I just didn't know when. This year was her last year so I think shes back for good.

Londi: "And ruin the surprise no thanks love" she giggled

Me: "So who fetched you?" I drank my beer

Londi: "Zinhle" zinhle is my ex- fiance from durban

Me: "You still talk to her" I'm not surprised that they kept communicating

Londi: "You broke up with her, that doesn't mean I have to cut ties with her because you broke up"

Me: "Okay just dont bring her here, I have a girlfriend" she sipped her drink

Londi: "Oh I thought she was your maid" why would she think that

Me: "No she's not and be nice" I know my sister she can be mean

Londi: "I'll try my best"

Me: "So tell me all about london" its been 2 year since I've last saw my sister

Londi: "Where can I start, theres a lot" she snuggled with me

We talked and i went to my bedroom, nolwandle was laying in bed. I sat next to her.

Me: "Do you want to go to paris" I just to be with her, just us away from home

Nolwandle

Nolwandle: "I do but not know" she can be difficult when she wants to

Me: "Come on babe, plus we need a story for our families when they ask how did I pop the question" she cant say no to that

Nolwandle: "Fine" she rolled her eyes and I smiled

Me: "Good we leaving tomorrow afternoon" I don't know what would I have done if shes said no I already bought the tickets and everything

Nolwandle: "You already planned it" she looks at me

Me: "Yea baby we will come back on Sunday"

Nolwandle: "So a whole week" she looked at me

Me: "Yep" she stood up

Me: "Where are you going" I got of the bed

Nolwandle: "I'm packing"

Me: "Let me go check on my sister" I went out, when I got to her room she was sleeping peacefully so I decided to go and bath.....

Nolwandle's POV

Okay I know you wondering why I left londi. Let me take you back to our conversation. We got home and went to the living and theres was a girl I didn't recognize but she ran to sbonga as soon as she saw us. I'm just gonna keep quiet.

Sbonga: "When did you get here" he broke off the hug

Girl: "A few hours ago, I started at Durban but Mavis(cleaner at the sithole residence) said that all of you are here in Cape Town so I booked a flight to Cape Town."

Sbonga: "why didn't you call, I would have fetched you" guys we still standing but I don't want to interrupt

Girl: "arg it's all in the past now I'm here" she looked at me

Sbonga: "Londi this is my girlfriend her name is

nolwandle and baby this is londi my sister" took you long enough, I smiled

Me: "Hi" she ignored me, okay

Sbonga: "Let me go to the kitchen and grab drinks" he left us

Londi: "So your his girlfriend" I nodded, shes sending off bad vibes nje

Me: "Yes I am" she fake a smile, and I could see that

Londi: "Well don't get comfortable babes" why is rude, I don't even know her

Me: "What do you mean by that" she smiled

Londi: "He's fiance is coming back and you will be a goner so enjoy the last moments with my brother" I got up and went to my room.

What does she mean by that, he has a fiance. But he just proposed a few minutes ago like what the hell. I layed in bed and after some time he came to lay with me. I decided not to ask him, maybe I'll ask him when we come back from Paris.....

[09/01, 12:58] : CHAPTER TWENTY-TWO

I woke up and sbonga wasn't in bed so I went the kitchen. When I got there he was with his sister making breakfast, I sat on the high chair.

Me: "Smells delicious" he turned around and londi carried on cooking

Sbonga: "My wifey" he came and kissed me

Me: "Morning babe"

Sbonga: "Miss ocean" he smiled, but I can't shake of what londi said yesterday. I kept thinking what game is he at, because I don't want to played. I felt someone shaking gently, I looked my babe

Sbonga: "You good love" no I'm not, I really wanted to say that but I smiled and nodded

Sbonga: "Ok food is ready babe" I went to the dinning room and he brought my plate to me. We ate londi and sbonga were catching up, so I decided

to go to my bedroom and check what is missing.

After some I went and did my hygiene routine. I wore my black adidas tracksuit with ivy park sneakers. I took a selfie, my phone has picture quality I have the Samsung Galaxy A50 it takes hella dope photos. Anyway sbonga came in and went to shower, I quickly organized our things. After some time we were ready looking all matchy he also wore his black adidas tracksuit but with yeezy sneakers. We left in an uber, londi was gonna stay at the house while we gone. We got to the airport, we did the necessary checks and finally we boarded the plane. First class baby, it felt like forever but we got to Paris, oh man it's beautiful we arrived at 06:40 and the view is breathtaking. The sky is an apricot color, it's still a calm morning. We went to the hotel that he booked, today we were just gonna spend the day in because we are jetlagged for real. I slept immediately after getting in our room and I woke up around 17:00 sbonga was still asleep so I ordered room service. He woke up after some time and

came to eat with me.

Sbonga: "Why didn't you wake me up" he kissed my neck

Me: "You were looking so cute nje baby" he laughed

We finished eating and we decided to walk around town to capture our beautiful moment.

Me: "This is beautiful" I look around, I'm holding his hand

Sbonga: "So we will scratch paris out and Maldives, where will we go for our honeymoon" I smiled at him , because I know where I want to go

Me: "Costa Rica!!" I was doing the shimmy shake, he sighed

Sbonga: "I'll be stuck with you till I die" I laughed at him

Me: "Yep, carry me baby" I put out my arms to him

Sbonga: "The things a man has to do for their lady"
he bent down and I climbed on his back

Sbonga: "You are heavy" I got off him and he turned
to me

Me: "So I'm fat" I was now tearing

Sbonga: "No baby seriously, you got it twisted" I
walked away and he followed me

Sbonga: "I'm sorry baby" I just looked at him

Sbonga: "Fine what do you want to do tomorrow" I
smiled

Me: "I want to go to a palm reader" he sighed

Sbonga: "I dont believe in that"

Me: "Do you believe in Sangomas" he nodded

Sbonga: "Yes I do..." he was about to finish off his
sentence when I cut him off

Me: "There you go" he rolled his eyes

Sbonga: "Let's just go to the hotel I'm tired" he held
my hand and we went off. We got to our room and
we immediately slept damn jetlag are no childs play.

We woke up the next day, did our hygiene routine and eat breakfast. We went to the Eiffel Tower, lock bridge and the lovuv. We were now heading to the palm reader, and after some time we got there.

Me: "Let go in" he shakes his head

Sbonga: "I'll wait for you" oh my gosh really sbonga

Me: "Okay" I walked inside and the place was in a hippy style, like it's still 1970. I went and sat on the mat with her

Me: "Hi" I shakes her hand

Woman: "My name is Estelle" we broke off the handshake

Me: "I'm Nolwandle which means ocean" I don't know why I said that but okay

Estelle: " can I have your hand" I extended my arm to her and she started rubbing my hand

Estelle: "I see war, brothers are enemies. It's not

good" I looked at her confused

Me: "What war?" She carried on rubbing my hand

Estelle: "Fix this before it too late, I see two beautiful souls that you carrying. If this is not fixed before they arrived, they will be a war between brothers."

Wait hold up this is too much

Me: "Maam please explain that in a way I can understand because I cant understands this" she looked at me for a long time than she spoke

Estelle: "You are pregnant, with twins" she smiled

Me: "I'm pregnant, why will my boys be in war?" I'm confused for real

Estelle: "Its not your boys, but brothers" who's brother

Me: "What are you saying?"

Estelle: "When the time comes you will know what I'm talking about, if not fixed before your twins arrive, one of the brothers will dis appear" with that she stood up and left. I stood up and I was about to pay her. She signaled not to, so I went out to

sbonga who is waiting for me

Sbonga: "What she say?" We went into the car

Me: "She said something about brothers being at war, I didn't understand nje" I didn't want to tell sbonga about the alleged pregnancy yet until I was sure about it

Me: "Can we got to the Pharmacy I need to buy something" he looked at me confused

Me: "What I'm on my period" he nodded, now that I've just said that I haven't had my periods in 2 months this is the 3rd month we going to now my period are supposedly to be next week.

We arrived at the Pharmacy and I told sbonga I'll go alone. I went in, bought 5 pregnancy tests and went to the toilet. I peed on all 5 stick and waited for the results. It took 10 minutes and finally the results showed, all of them had 2 red lines. I'm pregnant, took all the sticks and threw them away. When I walked out the toilet sbonga was waiting for me. He looks like he just saw a ghost or something.

Me: "You good baby" he shock his head

Sbonga: "Baby we need to leave" he grabbed my arm gently and walk out with me, what is going on.....

*NB: This chapter contains information for the continuing book, which will be book 2 of gangster couple. PLEASE READ CAREFULLY!!!

[09/01, 12:59] : CHAPTER TWENTY-THREE

Sbonga's POV

After Nolwandle left to go to the Pharmacy, I got a call from lunga saying that Lungani has been stolen after the call I quickly booked a private jet to take us straight to Cape Town immediately. I went to the Pharmacy and looked for Nolwandle she wasn't there, I started to panic. I went to the cashier and asked him if he hasn't seen a medium, brown skin girl who has a medium size body that's fit. He pointed and told me she went to the bathroom, I

went straight to the bathroom and waited for her. After some time she came out, we walked to the car and got in.

Nolwandle: "Where are we going" how do I said this

Me: "Baby we going back to Cape Town" she gave the explain look

Me: "Lungani has been stolen" her eyes popped

Nolwandle: "When did this happen" she was tearing

Me: "I'm not sure, so we going now" I signaled the driver to go to our hotel.

We got there, we took things and left. We got to the airport and boarded the plane, after some time we took off. A few minutes in the air and I rushed to the toilet. Kanti wants happening with me, I rinsed my mouth and went to sit with my girl. Shes gaining weight thou but I'll keep quiet because she says that im telling her she's fat.

Me: "My ocean" I kissed her forehead

Nolwandle: "so how do you feel with us having kids" that was out of the ordinary

Me: "I want kids baby, but when you ready. I'll respect your wishes" if it were up to me I'd get her pregnant right now

Nolwandle: "okay I'm sleeping now because I'm tired for reals" she walked and went the bed

I continued sitting, I pulled out my phone and went on Facebook. Zinhle's picture popped up on my timeline, damn she's still sexy but my girl is hotter than her thou. Its a picture of her and my sister at some party. I logged off and went to sleep with my girl. I was woken up by someone shaking me and it was Nolwandle.

Me: "5 more minutes" I brushed her off

Nolwandle: "You remember that you not home right?" I got up

Me: "Why did you wake me up, I was still dreaming about Jennifer Lopez" I said jokingly but she didn't take as joke, she stormed off.

I can't joke with her, I'm literally walking on eggshells around her. I followed her only to find out we are in Cape Town already, I helped her take our things to the car that's waiting for us. The driver took us to my place once we got there, we took our things to the bedroom, changed into our gang outfits and went off to the warehouse using my black golf 6. We got there and everyone was waiting on us it was around 17:00.

Razor: "Everyone is here" we nodded, we gathered around

Razor: "I know that the savage skull took lungani, we just need to look for them" why cant they face as head on.....

Sindi's POV

Its been a week without me taking drugs, I drink a lots of water because it helps a bit. I was alone in the house, lisa went to pick up her brother and Ntando, he is in grade 11 so he's at school. After some time lisa came in with this her brother and damn he is sexy, far sexy than Njabulo. I looked at him for the longest time, I was in my world admiring his body. He's lips moved but I didn't hear what he was saying, he came closer and was brought back to earth.

Me: "You were saying" he smiled

Siya: "Its rude to stare" he smirked and I just rolled my eyes

Me: "I wasn't staring, I was actually thinking of something" and that something was you, I went to the kitchen to drink water because could feel the urge of wanting drugs. I went to the living room where they were sitting.

Siya: "So tell me about yourself" he looked at me and I looked at him

Me: "There's a lot you couldn't handle" I faked a smile

Siya: "Try me" I shrugged

Siya: "Come on" he doesn't get a hint that I don't want to talk

Me: "My name is Sindi, I'm 24 and I stay with your sister" he gave that try harder look, I sighed

Me: "I grew up in Durban Glen More but my uncle has a house in Glen Ashley so we use to go back and forth. I went to school at Holy Family from grade 1 to Matric, that where I found my best friend Lisa in grade 2 and been best friends ever since. I went to UKZN and studied Town and Regional Planning. I worked for Joburg Municipality, and a few months later they fired me because I always came late at work now I'm staying here" he came and sat next to me

Siya: "How did you end up here in Durban, don't you have a place to in Joburg" he was so curious, no one

has shown me that they care about my live except for my sister and ex boyfriend.

Me: "Long story short, the mother I grew up with, turns out shes not my mom and that she killed my father. She also stole my lil sister from her parents, my uncle use to take advantage of me and I told my mom what my uncle is doing to me at the age of 11. She told me to woman up, it's like she was afraid of my uncle because you could see that she believed me and that she wanted to help but she didn't, that's what made me hate her." He just hugged me, I was now crying. For the first time after everything I cried and I let it go.

Siya: "I'm so sorry" he was about to finish when a brown skin man, wearing jeans with a red bandana shirt and yeezy sneakers.

Siya: "Wass up" he stood up and shoulder hugged the man

Guy: "Hey, I'm glad I got you" they sat down than he looked at me

Guy: "Hi" he smiled

Me: "Hey" siya stood up and went out

Guy: "My name is Menzi by the way" he extended his arm and i shaked his hand

Me: "I'm Sindi Luthuli" he was confused and I dont know why

Menzi: "As in Nolwandle Young's sister" how did he know her but I nodded

Menzi: "I heard that you want revenge yourself to the people that hurt you" I nodded, MaNtuli, My uncle and Nolwandle she left me just because she found her family what about me, yes she did reach out to me but that wasn't enough. They were the reason I started drugs and I was fired.

Me: "Yep, but I don't know where to start" he came closer to me

Menzi: "I'll help you, but I want you to attend a 30 day self detox, dont look at me like that. I know you do drugs, if you want to reveange for yourself, you need to be fit for it" I nodded, siya came back

Siya: "Getsha ntwan, we need a plan to take down

the Black Spades for good" I looked at him, and I'm confused in what's happening. But I also couldn't shake the feeling that I have seen siya before but I don't know where, I'm trying to think but theres nothing popping up in my brain

Me: "What's with the gets ha name" I asked because I'm so curious

Menzi: "Its just my nickname" he faked a smile

Me: "So how will you help me" he looked at me

Menzi: "Your story and siya's will bring that gang down" what did he just say, a gang and what's story does siya have

Siya: "I will tell you everything but once I have told you, you need to join our gang The Savage skull" I nodded, whatever he will tell me it wil change my life.....

He told me and I cant believe it how can a mother sell her child. But the information that caught my attention was that Nolwandle was a gangster, you

truly dont know everyone shame yoh.

Me: "So you really think it will work" that's a big risk

Siya: "Yea but before that big mission we will steal, Lungani" I know I want to hurt them but I don't want to involve an innocent child

Me: "Cant we just do the big mission head on"

Siya: "No you need to go detox yourself and gym" I nodded, Nolwandle wont know what hit her.....

[09/01, 12:59] : CHAPTER TWENTY-FOUR

Nolwandle's POV

Day 2 and we still cant find Lungani, this is ticking the team. I was at lounge watching TV and londi came in with a beautiful lady. She came to me.

Londi: "Looks like your time is up" what is she on about this time, I just ignored her

Londi: "The real girlfriend is back so move out the way" I turned slowly and looked at her up and down

Me: "Well tell that to my fiancée who proposed to me in Paris" she looks furious

Londi: "You lying" she took my hand and saw the 16 karat diamond ring

Londi: "You just after his money and I will tell him" I stood up and went to her

Me: "Go on ahead baby girl, I ain't stopping" I walked away. I went to my bedroom and took my bag and left for the doctor's appointment. When I got there the doctor was waiting for me.

Doc: "Welcome, I'm Amber" we shake hands

Me: "Nolwandle"

Doc: "Please go to the chair, I will put gel and check your womb" I nodded and stood up, went to lay on the chair. She applied gel on my stomach and started checking me

Doc: "Looks like everything is normal, it's too early to check for the gender but you having twins" I smiled, I am happy but I'm scared history will repeat

itself. What if someone steals one of my babies.

Me: "Thanks" she looked at me

Doc: "looks like you already knew" I sighed

Me: "Yea I found out in Paris"

Doc: "I'm sure you are happy and so is the father" I looked down

Doc: "I'm sorry, a lots of mothers are single parents" I looked at her shocked

Me: "No I'm in a relationship with the father of my babies, I just haven't told him yet"

Doc: "Than tell him tonight" I nodded

Me: "Yes I will" i got of the chair, wiped myself and left.

I went to buy groceries and bought pizza, know I see why I'm always eating pizza. I got home and started cooking. Londi and her friend were still here. My phone rang and I answered it, it was sbonga

Sbonga: "My ocean" I blushed, I lowered the heat on the stove and went to sit on the hair chair.

Me: "My life" I know its corny but he is my life

Sbonga: "I'm on my way baby, we got Lungani but I'm heading straight home" I was so excited, they got lungani back

Me: "Love I'll be waiting"

Sbonga: "Cant wait to be....." I heard tires screeching.....

Sbonga's POV

I told Nolwandle to go home because she was tired and her feet were swollen. We continued searching for lungani, we got lead from The Pope (another gang group, we allied with them a few years ago) saying that there in a warehouse at Paarl. We went surrounded the place and quickly got lungani.

Lunga and the gang went in the crew bus, I got in my golf 6 and drove home. I called Nolwandle because I noticed that someone was following me

and if anything happens to me at least she will hear me.

Me: "Cant wait to be...." a car drove to my passengers side making my car spin around and I hit a pole. I had an extremely painful headache, I heard Nolwandle's voice distancing and distancing more, it was lights out for me.....

Nolwandle's POV

I called out his name but there was no response, sbonga was in a car accident. I quickly called sabelo.

Sabelo: "Sho" I can tell that he is drunk

Me: "Sbonga was involved in a car accident" I was shaking, I'm scared

Sabelo: "When did this happen" his shocked

Me: "J ust now, we were talking on the phone and all

of a sudden I heard glass shattering, tires screeching and he didn't respond when I was talking to him" londi walked into the kitchen

Sabelo: "Track his phone, I'm coming" he hung up and I quickly stood up to go fetch me laptop but londi stopped me.

Me: "What?" I was irritated, I turned to her

Londi: "How much do you want so you can leave my brother" she didn't just say that

Me: "Listen I don't have time for you right now my fiance needs me, so if you don't mind I'm going to him" londi's friend came

Girl: "He went from hot to not" I'm being tested right now

Me: "I don't have time for this" I left them and went to my bedroom, i started tracking his phone and I found his location. Sabelo came to my room.

Sabelo: "Found anything" he came to me. As I was to respond my phone rang

Me: "hello " I was in the mood

Voice: "Hi, I found this grey iphone 8 in a black golf 6 and theres a number written at the back, it says I ever lost to contact it" that's sbonga's phone

Me: "Where is the owner of the vehicle and phone"

Voice: "The ambulance took him to Netcare hospital in umhlanga" that's where Mantuli used to work at

Me: "Thanks for telling me, please can we meet at the hospital to give me his phone"

Voice: "No problem" I hang up and looked at sabelo

Me: "Hes at Netcare in umhlanga, let's go" I took my bag and we left. Londi followed us when we passed the kitchen.

Londi: "Where you going?" I turned

Me: "Let's go, sbonga was involved in a car accident" she quickly took her things and her tail followed her

I locked up the house and went to Sabelo's car. We drove off to the hospital, when got their I quickly went to the reception and gave sbonga's details.

They said he is in an emergency room but we can't go there so we sat in the passage next to the room he will be put when they done with him. It was Sabelo, Londi, Londi's friend, and me. After a while Lunga and Zani showed up with baby lungani. Zani came to me pushing lunganis stroller and sat next to me.

Zani: " He is a fighter babe, he will pull through" she gently rubbed my back, what if he doesn't make it. How will I raise two kids alone, I need him. This isn't how our story supposed to end, I just cried.....

[09/01, 12:59] : CHAPTER TWENTY-FIVE

Nolwandle's POV

After some time they brought in sbonga to his ward and he had all these pumps on him. He looks so peaceful sleeping, he can't leave me now. I went to sit on a chair next to him and placed my head on his hand. Everyone was in the room.

Me: "Sbonga, I know you can hear me please don't leave. You haven't even meet your kids" I felt that everyone was looking at me and indeed they were I looked up to them, and I looked back at sbonga.

Me: "Yes your kids babe" I closed my eyes and sighed

Me: "We gonna have twins baby, so wake up baby for me and for your twins. Let's raise them together, please" tears escaped my eyes and zani came to me

Zani: "Congratulations love, sbonga will be happy" I smiled, and thought of the time we talked about kids. After some time they left and was just me and zani.

Zani: "Do you think a person gets horny when they unconscious" I just laughed, she is what I need right now

Me: "I dont know"

Zani: "Kiss him phela and we will see" shes crazy

Me: "Aybo what" she burst out of laughter, we

continued talking. I don't know when I slept but I woke up from the chair and went to the bathroom. I rinsed my mouth and went back to his room. The doctor came in.

Doc: "Still hasn't woken up" he entered the room

Me: "Sadly no"

Doc: "He will wake up by today, the drugs we gave him wore off 2 hours ago" he left and I went to sit next to him.

I held his hand and watched the TV that was placed up. I felt his hands move, I looked at him and he was trying to open his eyes. He finally did open his eyes, I smiled and he smiled to.

Me: "Babe" I bit my lower lip

Sbonga: "It will take more than a car accident to take away my life" I laughed at him even when he is in hospital, he got time for jokes.

Me: "I'm just happy you well babe"

Sbonga: "I just got one issue"

Me: "What is it baby" I'm curious to what he will say

Sbonga: "Why would you want to know if an unconscious person gets horny, like only you two can ask such things" I laughed

Me: "Blame zani, she was curious" he laughed, I'm so happy I have him back this is my love, my everything

Sbonga: "I need to go home"

Me: "Babe you can't," hes acting as if his Rambo manje

Sbonga: "Yaz my dad has shares, I can pull some strings to get out and if they ask me who will take of me, I'll say it you" he smirk at me. Who does this guy think he is?

I don't know how, but looks like the Sithole's hold a high status here and they gave him approval to continue with recovery at home. Who will take care

of him, me. I have a job and these kids aren't making it easy for me. I went back home, sbonga will be released in 2 days time. I got there and a beautiful elderly woman was sitting with londi, I went to greet her.

Me: "Hello" she kept quiet and looked me up and down.

Woman: "Hello" she turned her head from to londi, I just stood there

Woman: "Where's zinhle?" She got all excited

Londi: "She's in the room that im sleeping in"

Woman: "Its a good thing shes here, so sbonga will come home to his girlfriend" she smiled and turned to me

Woman: "You can leave know sis, pack your bags and go" I know better than to argue so I just walked away.

I went to my room opened my draw and started

packing. I think my mood swings played a part in me packing quickly, I was just mad and I came across my scan. I looked at my two angels and smiled. I put the scan photo in sbonga's drawer and left. I didn't even bother taking sbonga's car to drive off, so I walked. It's 20:00 but luckily we live in an estate so it's safe. I walked to zani's place and she let me in.

Zani: "What's wrong love" I started crying, I don't know why I'm crying. It's the mood swings

Me: "I don't know" I cried louder, lunga came to us

Lunga: "Why do you have your bags?" He took my bags for me

Me: "They threw me out" they were so shocked

Lunga: "Are they crazy?" He looked like he wanted to hit someone

Me: "Its fine lunga I just need to rest" I walked up to the room I used when I stayed here, he came in a few minutes later

Lunga: "When Sbonga finds out..." I cut him off

Me: "Sbonga mustn't know, I don't need him to be on murder mode when he hasn't fully recovered" he nodded

Lunga: "Good night" he left, I took off my shoes and went to bed.

Don't get me wrong, I will tell Sbonga but not now. He needs to recover then I can tell him what happened. I was woken up by Sbonga, who was bandaged on his upper body, I was shocked that he is even here.

Me: "What are you doing here?" I yawned and stretched myself

Sbonga: "What happened?" How good morning

Me: "Your mom and sister threw me out" he looked confused

Sbonga: "They said you just up and left after an argument with Londi" I chuckled in disbelief and

clapped my hands

Me: "Why would I want to risk myself and my unborn kids like that" I spoke without thinking and I realized that I just told him pregnant. I wasn't supposed to tell him like this.

Sbonga: "What you pregnant" he face lighted up like a Christmas tree.

Me: "Yeah" I blushed and he ran his hand on my stomach

Sbonga: "How far are you?" I looked in his eyes and I knew that he loves me.

Me: "2 months" he continued rubbing my stomach but stop

Sbonga: "You said kids" he looks me

Me: "We having twins" he came and hugged me but he hurt himself in the process.

Me: "Baby you good?" I broke off the hug

Sbonga: "I'm good baby don't worry" he clinched

Me: "Baby you are in pain, you need to rest" he got

off bed

Sbonga: "We going home" for a second I forgot that we aren't home

Me: "Now, do we have to go now?" I'm really not in the mood for drama

Sbonga: "No we going, I came to fetch you" I rolled my eyes and got off bed. I didn't unpack my clothes yesterday so I went straight to the shower.....

Sbonga's POV

I was bored in the hospital when lunga called me. I was around 22:00

Me: "Ntwan" I was laying on my back facing the ceiling.

Lunga: "Ntwan, I don't what's happening in your home but Nolwandle came here crying around 20:00 carrying her clothes" what am I hearing, nolwandle moved out. She needs to explain.

Sbonga: "Sho ntwana for telling me, I'll be there tomorrow" we bid farewells and slept.

I woke up around 7 and called the doctor to sign me out the hospital. I told her I'll recover properly when I'm with family so she approved it and signed me out. I called lunga to fetch me and he did. We stayed in my house before heading to lunga's house. I got in to my surprise, my mom is here and my ex girlfriend zinhle is here too with my sister.

Me: "Hello family" I went back hug my mom

Mom: "Sean" she's the only person who calls me by my second name, she calls me Sbongakonke when shes mad

Me: "When did you arrive?" I'm so happy shes here

Mom: "Yesterday" that reminded me of my girlfriend who apparently slept at lunga's home

Me: "Did you know what happened to Nolwandle" I looked at londi

Mom: "They fought and Nolwandle just stormed off" yes Nolwandle storms off but she wouldn't packed her clothes and leave.

Me: "I'll go and fetch her" I was about to turn my mom held my hand

Mom: "Is this the type of wife you want who ups and leaves in an argument" I looked at her

Me: "With all due respect I'm the one marrying her not you" I left and went to my car, started my car and drove off to lunga's house. When I got there nolwandle told me the actual version, why would she lie. I was waiting for her as she was still in the shower so I went to my boy. He was chilling with lungani

Me: "Fatherhood suits you" he smiled, holding lungani who is sleeping

Lunga: "Maybe soon you will have your own who knows" he winked, so this nigga knew and didn't tell me. Since when we keeping secrets like what the hell.

Sbonga: "We keeping secrets know?" He frowned

Lunga: "What secret SK?" I shook my head

Sbonga: "That my wife is pregnant?" He laughed

Lunga: "Oh that, she blurted it out when you were unconscious in the hospital and plus it wasnt my news to tell" I took lungani from him, I cant believe in 7 months time I'll be holding my twins. Nolwandle came to us with her luggages.

Me: "You ready?" She nodded her head

Nolwandle: "Yep" I gave lunga his boy and stood up. I took Nolwandle's bags and walked to the car, I drove off to my house when I got there my mom and sister are sitting with zinhle in the lounge watching TV, I walked to them.

Me: "There's something bothering me" I sat on a single sofa

Mom: "What is it son?" I turned my head to londi

Me: "Londi can you tell me what you were arguing about with my wife that made her back her bags"

she looked at

Londi: "Wife?"

Me: "Yes I proposed to her in Paris, now tell me what were you arguing about" changing topics doesn't work with me

Londi: "..Ah...mm..." I cut her off

Me: "Ma why would you kick her out, she two months pregnant for crying out loud" she acted as if she's shocked but I know that she knows

Me: "Nx dont even act as if you don't know, yaz yini(You know what) get out" I was fuming, I cant believe what they did

Mom: "I am your mother don't you ever disrespect me like that" I was about to answer, londi commented

Londi: "It's his girlfriend" I don't know why they hate Nolwandle

Me: "I said OUT!!" they went out and Nolwandle came to me

Nolwandle: "You didn't have to kick them out baby"

she said in her low voice

Me: "I'm just angry at my mom, what if you were hurt in anyway baby while you were walking" she looked into my eyes

Nolwandle: "It's in the past now" she smiled, I can't stay mad with her by my side in a few seconds I was calm.

Nolwandle: "Being pregnant is making me horny" she whispered and I looked at her.

Me: "Then let's take care of that problem" I held her arm gently and walked to our bedroom as we entered I closed the door and pinned her against the door.

I started kissing passionately and slowly, my hands traveled carelessly on her body and I picked her up, kissed her neck making love bites all over her neck. I made our way to the bed and placed her gently, I took off her dusty pinky dress and she removed my shirt, she then bit her lips. I quickly took off my jeans and boxers, I licked her neck and she moaned

fuck that made me want to fuck her hard right now but I want to take my time with her. I looked into hers and I remembered the first time we met, I smiled and i entered her, she clawed my back.

Nolwandle: "Ahh fuck" she bit her lip

Me: "Fuck babe" I groaned

I increased pace and I ended up fucking brainlessly, when we were done she rested her head on my chest and I brushed her hair. We were just pillow talking now.

Me: "Baby what will we name them" I'm so excited to be a father

Nolwandle: "I haven't thought about it" I continued brushing her hair

Me: "If its boys we will name the Shawn and Shane" I was looking up at the ceiling, both of us actually

Nolwandle: "Why?"

Me: "Shawn and Shane both descend from Sean so why not name them both after me then naming one, there might war phela when they grow up" I sat up and looked at

Nolwandle: "Talking about war yaz when we went to Paris and I visited the palm reader" I nodded and she sat up

Nolwandle: "She was the one who told me I'm pregnant and she said I was having twin. I didn't want to tell you before confirming first remember we went to the Pharmacy" I nodded

Nolwandle: "I took five tests and they all were positive. I wanted to tell you but the situation with lungani was more important. There's another thing she told me, she said there will be war between brothers and I immediately thought of my twins than she said it isn't them but if we dont fix the relationship between these brothers there will be a war between them and our kids will have it too. Which make me think that we having boys" I smiled,

the thought of having boys makes me happy

Me: "Why will this war of these brothers affect our boys" she shrugged

Nolwandle: "I don't know because I have a brother not brothers and you, I don't think you and Sabelo could ever be enemies. Yes you fight like cats and dogs but you won't turn into enemies. Than we have Lindani I doubt that you would allow yourself to be enemies with him. It just.... I don't understand, like for real." I only have two brothers and I would never go to war with them, we fight yes but don't every sibling fight their siblings. Something doesn't add up.....

[09/01, 13:00] : CHAPTER TWENTY-SIX

Sindi's POV

30 days is no joke in rehab, Gets ha really saved my life and I'm so grateful for what he did. While I was in rehab, I trained with siya they call him Killa which is his gang name. I was coming back home and siya fetched me.

Siya: "You looking good" I blushed

Me: "I tried my best" we got in the car and put my bags in the backseat. We drove off to Siyas house, it's so beautiful and big. We got in Getsha and Lisa are sitting in the kitchen wearing red shirts and black jeans with red bomber jacket.

Lisa: "Finally you back" she to hug me

Me: "Why are you all dressing like you going on missions"

Getsha: "We going to The Pope(a gang group) they are getting too powerful and we can't have that. We can't take out The Black Spades out just for The Pope to be number one that cant happen."

Me: "Not to burst your bubble but we still have The Vipers the ultimate gang, the toast of them all."

Siya: "If you want to die go start war with them, you will never live to tell the tale of being in a war with them. They are a no go area especially if the gang leaders are invisible like we dont know them, never seen just heard that if you piss them off it's the end of you. The day you see them eye to eye, that's the

day you die."

Getsha: "We never go after old mutual and nedbank but we will go after Standard bank, Black Spades we will bring them down." I just dont want my sister getting injured, yes I want her to pay for turning her back on me but she's my sister at the end of the day I'm just teaching her a lesson. We flew to Cape Town and went to our Cape Town warehouse waited until it was night and we went to our first mission.

Our first mission is invading Nolwandle's house and leaving a red flag on the floor. Luckily one of our gang members they live in this estate so it was easy going in made it look like we going to them but we going to Nolwandle's house. We got there and surrounded her house, it either they here or sleeping. We smashed everything in this house, we heard footsteps and we started shooting. After a while we smelled gas and switch on the light it was Nolwandle. I didn't know she's pregnant.....

Nolwandle's POV

I woke up and sbonga was still asleep so I quickly got off bed without disturbing him. I went to the kitchen and started breakfast. I turned around KG was sitting on a high chair, he gave me a fright.

Me: "Why do you sneak on people like that, and how the fuck you got in?" I rinsed my cup

KG: "You seem to forget, I can get in anywhere ntwan" I turned to him

Me: "You are spider in our missions but now you are KG, I expect you to ring the door bell" he frowned

KG: "Wheres the fun in that mara?" Sbonga came into the kitchen

Sbonga: "Spider mawebs"

Me: "What did you say" why would he say that

KG: "You wont under Terminator's heart" now I'm really confused

Me: "Who is Terminator's ohhhh" I realized they talking about me

KG: "I thought you were quick njer skills" I took a knife and aimed it at the wall next to him, I missed on purpose

KG: "You trying to kill me" I laughed

Me: "That's skills to answer your question yep I'm quick in a blink of an eye I'm in your face" sbonga laughs

Sbonga: "Never mess with Terminator's heart ntwan" I dished for them and we ate after that I went and did my hygiene routine. I wore a black friends shirt and black jeans with jordans that sbonga bought for me. I tied up my braids and went to work, its not like I need it actually none of us need it but it's a cover up. I packed my car and went inside the building, my pa was waiting for me.

Me: "What do have for me lisa" I smiled at her and she sat down

Lisa: "You have a meeting with the financial director at 10:00 and then at 12:00 we have a staff meeting

with the boss" she looked up once she was done reading her notepad

Me: "Thanks boo" she stood up and went out. I started by updating the business's website, I checked the office's systems if there is anything virus or something, as I was busy with that there was a knock on the door. I let them without looking at them.

Voice: "Sorry Nolwandle I need your help with my computer" I looked up and its Taylor, he is in the PR team. He gave me his laptop and I sorted out his problem but what caught my attention was his wallpaper it was a black and red skull. I quickly gave him his laptop before he notices that I saw the picture, he went out and I called lunga because I'm suspecting things about him. Lunga came in and I told him to close the door.

Lunga: "What's wrong?" He looked at me

Me: "I think Taylor is a Savage Skull gang member" he was shocked

Lunga: "How do you know?" I told him what just happened

Lunga: "Keep an eye on him" I'm confused thou did he want me to see it or I wasn't supposed to see that.

Lunga went back to his office and I carried on with my work. Time passed and I went to my meeting with the financial director, it went well and I had lunch after that I went to the meeting with lunga and it also went well. It was knock off time and I went home when I got there zani and lungani are there.

Me: "My friend" I hugged her

Zani: "I missed you and lungani aren't making it easy for me" I went to pick up lungani and played with him

Me: "Ntwan dont worry your friends are coming give them 6 months they will be here" he giggled like he understood what I just said

Zani: "I don't think I would handle two at the same time and have lunga futhi, I'd go mad" I laughed

Me: "I'm sure its not going to be that bad" we continued talking, we ordered pizza before we know it, it was night time.

Me: "I think you should wait for lunga to pick you up" she nodded, time flew and it was 20:00

Zani: "Wake me up when he arrives I'm tired" she stood and took lungani, she went to one of our spare rooms. I followed to and went to my room, I was busy on my laptop but I heard the door opening. That's strange sbonga always makes an entrance when he comes in and by entrance, theres always noise nje but today theres silence so I took my guns one was on my waist at the back and the other one I held it and walked but they started shooting so I quickly went to zani's room and she woke up.

Zani: "What's going on" she was frightened and who wouldn't vele

Me: "I don't know but ill check" the gunshot were

fading away so I quickly went to the kitchen but on my way they someone shot my leg and I crawled in pain to the kitchen. I switched on the gas stove and someone switched on the light, immediately saw my sister well I thought that she was.

Me: "Anyone shoots we all die, your choice" I looked around the kitchen it's a disaster nje sbonga is gonna flip seeing his house like this

Sindi: "Than give us our money you stole" I rolled my eyes

Me: "Over my dead body" she laughs

Sindi: "That could be arranged" her crew laughed and getsha came in

Getsha: "Well well looks like the mighty Terminator is gonna be a dad" I was now angry

Me: "Leave my kids out of this" shit why did I say kids

Getsha: "Twins, oh now you don't want happened to you happen to one of them" I was boiling inside if it

was for the gas opened I would have shot him right there and than nxa

Me: "I'll tell you this one more time leave my kids out if this" he laughed harder which annoyed me

Getsha: "Tell your fiance and his brother to give me my money" with that they walked out and immediately switched off the gas. I started coughing and went to zani

Zani: "Are they gone?"

Me: "Yep" she looked at my leg

Zani: "You were shot" I touched my leg and felt the pain than, shit I forgot about this

Me: "Call sbonga and lunga, I'll call sabelo and KG" I went to my room and called sabelo

Sabelo: "Sho ntwan" I can tell I just woke him up

Me: "Come here immediately, I have been shot" I hung up because the pain was playing its part, I called KG

KG: "Terminator's heart" I rolled my eyes

Me: "Shlama woza la manje(Come now)" I hung up.
In a few minutes they all came to my room I was holding my leg

Sabelo: "Zenande go take perfume, vodka, a belt, a towel and scissors" she went out

Sabelo: "Nolwandle breath" this guy is kidding right, zani came back and gave the things to Sabelo, he wrapped the belt on my leg tightly.

KG: "Ntwan look at me" I know his trying to distract me from what's going to happen so I looked at him. Sabelo sprayed perfume on my wound, I clinched.

Me: "Fuck ahh" I breath in and out, KG is demonstrating how to breath in and out

Me: "Fuck you KG I'm not giving birth haw" Sabelo laughs, he handed me vodka

Sabelo: "Drink" I popped out my eyes

Me: "If my stomach ain't visible enough than I'll tell you that I'm pregnant" he continued to laugh

Sabelo: "It will help with the pain" I nodded and drank damn it felt good 6 more months left to drink again, I'm never getting pregnant with. Sabelo was holding a scissors

Sabelo: "1, 2, 3" he pulled out the bullet

Me: "mmmmmmmm" I held KG's hand tightly, sabelo unwrapped the belt

KG:"You trying to stop my blood now" I laughed a little because the pain was real, sabelo wrapped my wound with the towel and wrapped the belt over the towel.

Sabelo: "For now all is good in the morning I want you in my practice so I can attend that" I nodded and they left. Zani came with lungani and we slept in my room. The question is. WHERE ARE THOSE TWO IDIOTS?

[09/01, 13:00] : CHAPTER TWENTY-SEVEN

I woke and lungani was playing with his toys on the floor, my leg is still sore and I'm limping. I took him and headed downstairs with him. Zani was making breakfast, see the perks of having a best friend who

loves cooking. I put him on a stroller that was already in the kitchen, Sabelo walked in he was angry and I can tell.

Sabelo: "Ziphi lezinja(Where are these idiots)" I looked at him I shrugged

Me: "What's wrong" he threw a newspaper at on the table and I took. I can't believe this, it was a picture of Sbonga and Lunga dancing with strippers, front page with the headline 'The secret life of Rich Lawyers' I threw the paper and took my phone in my pocket. I was calling sbonga, he answered almost immediately.

Sbonga: "Sthandwa I can explain" he was pleading

Me: "One minute talk" I was fuming, I almost died yesterday and he was busy fucking other bitches

Sbonga: "Nolwandle i was..." I cut him off

Me: "You were drunk, blaming it on the alcohol now" he kept quiet

Me: "Come take your shit" i hung up and went my bedroom i took all his clothes and threw them out the balcony, he will find his clothes there. It's funny how I'm throwing someone out there house, anyway I made my way downstairs after I was done and they were looking at me.

Me: "What?" He laughed

Sabelo: "You throwing someone out of their own house"

Me: "It will teach him not to ever cheat"

Sabelo: "Give me they location I want to pay them a visit" he's going to beat the shit out of them, I took my laptop and traced them.

Me: "They at Lagoon Beach hotel room 145" he got up and left

Zani: "Let's teach them a lesson, let's pack our things and go to Sabelo's house. I'm sure Nandi is there" I nodded and we went to my bedroom and took all my things. We drove off to her house and

did the same thing, we went to Sabelo's house.

Nandi: "I didn't know you coming here" she opened the door, she's 7 months pregnant.

Me: "Do you want to watch a movie" we walked in and went to the the cinema. I plugged my laptop and logged in to the cameras at home. Sbonga just arrived home with lunga and Sabelo, looks like sabelo did a number on them it's worse for lunga because he is a yellow bone.

Sbonga: "Babe mabhebheza" see what I mean theres always noise when he comes in.

Sabelo: "You're clothes are outside" he looked at him and stormed off, I which the camera to the outside one but he wasn't there so I switched to the one that's in our closet and there he was

Sbonga: "Fuck shes gone" I laughed, he took out his phone and called someone but my phone rang oh

he was calling me.

Me: "What do you want" I looked at him on the screen

Sbonga: "I'm sorry ngempel(for real)"

Me: "What are you exactly sorry about" I got him where I want him

Sbonga: "For cheating on you, for sleeping with her and not being there for you when you were in danger" I smiled

Me: "Okay" I forgive him but let me just teach him a lesson

Sbonga: "So you coming back" he smiled

Me: "I forgive you but I'm not coming back the kids will stay with me and you will visit." He frowned

Sbonga: "No babe please dont" I hang up

Sbonga: "Hello, Nolwandle. Ahhh" he threw his phone on the wall, I just laughed this is a movie shame. He walked out of the closet and I switched to the living room where sabelo and lunga are, sbonga came in.

Sbonga: "Shes gone" Sabelo looked at him and took his phone I'm guessing he is calling me, and yep he called me damn I'm famous today

Sabelo: "Where are you?"

Me: "Dont tell him I'm at your house but nice you did a number on the ntwan" he laughed than he got confused

Sabelo: "How did you know" sbonga went closer to him

Me: "Let's say I can see you" he laughed

Sabelo: "Nx you watching us, I didn't know you have cameras" I hid them just in case some people break in so we can know who

Me: "No one knows besides me and sbonga" he laughed again but sbonga took the phone from him

Sbonga: "Nolwandle..." I hang up he gave back sabelos phone

Sabelo: "She didn't want to tell me but I know shes watching us" sbonga took a gun and crocked it

Sbonga: "I'll kill myself than" I kept on looking at the screen and I took my phone to call him, he pick up

Sbonga: "So you care" I chuckled

Me: "Nop I'm giving you the go ahead, kill yourself" he chuckled

Sbonga: "This is a dangerous game you playing" I didn't respond

Sbonga: "Okay Nolwandle" he put the gun on his head but sabelo took the gun from him

Sabelo: "What if she at Lunga's place" they looked each other and ran out. Shit the movie is over, but after a while zani's phone rang, she answered and put it on speaker

Zani: "Zani here" she smiled

Lunga: "Where are you" she kept quiet

Lunga: "Zenande ukephi(where are you)"

Zani: "Around the world" she laughed

Lunga: "Please my sweetest heart dont leave me"

she looked at me and I shrugged

Zani: "One condition"

Lunga: "Anything babe" he's begging

Zani: "I'm going back to work on Monday" I know she ain't playing thou but ngek lungani isn't even 3 months thou

Lunga: "Hell no" she frowned

Zani: "Than I'm not coming" she smiled, it's nice to torture these two

Lunga: "Please my nunu" she looked at me and I shrugged

Zani: "Cheat on me again and I will leave you"

Lunga: "I love you baby"

Zani: "I'll come home"

Lunga: "I'll fetch you, where you at"

Zani: "So you can know my hiding place, nope" I chuckled

Lunga: "I'll wait for at home, love you" she hang up

and looked at me

Zani: "So you tell protesting" I nodded

Me: "Yep" but than it clicked to me I'm sure they used her to find our location while talking her, I got up.

Zani: "Where are you going?" I turned to her

Me: "I forgot something"

Zani: "Who will drop me off" I smiled

Me: "They'll be here" I ran out, got in my car and drove off to lagoon beach hotel. I left my car there and went to walk on the beach, my phone rang and it was sabelo

Sabelo: "Ayi wena kanti ukephi(Where are you)" I chuckled

Me: "You cant outsmart an IT person never, I knew they plan to talk to Zenande and get our location" he laughed

Sabelo: "Yaz wen sbonga is going crazy" I laughed

Me: "Let him be"

Sabelo: "Ntwan I'll call you, they here" he hang up and I made my way to my car. I drove off to my house and I got there. I called sbonga.

Sbonga: "Where are you?"

Me: "You said I must came home nje, I'm home and you not here"

Sbonga: "Ok I'm coming" he hung, I took out my things from my car and unpacked them nicely in the closet, I also took sbonga's clothes and pack them because they landed on the patio tile and not on the grass. Sbonga came in, I looked at him no one talked we just stare at each other until he broke silence.

Sbonga: "Nolwandle Ava Young ngiyakuthanda munt'wam I'm nothing without I swear I will never ever do that to you ever again" he came and hugged me I hugged him tighter

Me: "I forgive you babe I love you and I want us to work for us and our kids" he smiled and held my stomach

Sbonga: "For us and our boys" kdwa this man

Me: "And how do you know its boys" he smiled

Sbonga: "I have a feeling" my love for him grows
and grows I love this man shame.....

[09/01, 13:01] : CHAPTER TWENTY-EIGHT

I woke up and sbonga was still asleep so I went to do my hygiene routine I wore my black J eans with an Adidas shirt and black sneakers, I was going to work. I went downstairs, made breakfast than left. I got to work and nolwazi was in my office, its been a while, but its strange for a person who stays here in Cape Town you'd expect to see them everyday

Me: "What brings you here" I walked to my desk

Nolwazi: "Cant I visit my twin" I looked at her

Nolwazi: "Dont looked at me like that" I rolled my eyes

Me: "You got food" she took out debonairs

Nolwazi: "What kind of aunt will I be" i laugh and she handed me the pizza, we started eating but lunga

interrupted us

Lunga: "Its not lunch time" I continued eating

Lunga: "You will get big" I looked at him and cried

Lunga: "What's wrong" he came to my side

Me: "You said I'm fat" I continued crying

Lunga: "I didn't say that, ok I'm sorry Nolwandle" I smiled

Me: "Buy me a pizza" he looked at me and nodded than left

Me: "I love being pregnant" I was just hungry I needed free pizza

Me: "You glowing" I analyzed her

Nolwazi: "It must be my new man" she pouted

Me: "Talk so we can track his background" she laughed

Nolwazi: "Wheres the fun in me telling you something" I stood up and went to lock the door

Me: "No one will leave this office until you talk" she

smile and walked back to my chair

Nolwazi: "I started seeing Njabulo two weeks ago" I clapped my hands

Me: "No wonder I don't see you" she smiled

Nolwazi: "Before I forget what happened to your leg" I looked at her confused, mos I didn't tell her I got shot

Nolwazi: "Don't look at me like that I felt the pain as if I was shot nje" forgot all about that soul connection we have

Me: "Yeah I was shot but I'm okay" she smiled

Nolwazi: "If you are ok that's good babe"

Me: "So in 6 months it's our birthday, our 2 birthday we will share knowing that we together once again but I'll be fat than"

Nolwazi: "So what's on your mind" I shrug

Me: "I really don't feel it yaz"

Nolwazi: "If you don't what a party babe its okay we will have a dinner thing" I smiled

Me: "Thanks baby" someone tried to open the door but it was locked

Me: "Who is it"

Voice: "Dont you want your pizza" I quickly got up and opened the door, I grabbed the pizza first

Me: "Thanks boo" he laughed

Lunga: "Finish what I hired you for" i laughed

Me: "I'm done for the day"

Lunga: "Its not even past nine yet and you done" I nodded, they wasn't major things to do

Nolwazi: "Let's me go to my man, his taking me on a date" she got up and went out than came and sat

Lunga: "Who is the unlucky guy" I laughed

Me: "Ayi man that's my sister haw" he laughed

Lunga: "So you know the guy or we tracking him" I laughed and ate my pizza

Me: "He is in the crew" I continued eating

Lunga: "Who is it" I shrugged

Me: "Think haw who came nje manje(now) to Cape Town" he thought for a long time shame

Lunga: "NJ " I nodded

Me: "Yep looks like he is attracted to my sisters" I don't like it because it will just shift me and sindi apart even more, I know she joined the savages but I love her honesty and I still want to mend things. I was really done with work today but I'm not gonna go I just want to irritate the boss today.....

Sindi's POV

I was in the lounge curled up with my blanket scrolling on my Instagram and I came across a picture of Njabulo and Nolwazi, I could see that because Nolwandle is pregnant and the other one is not but anyway how could he, just threw away our relationship yes it's been a month since we broke up like the fuck is that and now his moved on like I was piece of shit, I was fuming and I ended up throwing my phone on the wall I was now in kill mode fuck family I want to make them suffer.

Getsha came in

Getsha: "What did your phone do to you?" I looked at him

Me: "I want us to bring down The Black Spades for good and kill them" he smiled

Getsha: "My pleasure but we need to plan it we need a strategy, we will lead" lisa came in

Lisa: "I got you work at the Durban human settlement" oh my gosh, I jumped up

Me: "Thanks" getscha got up

Getsha: "Make them think you dont care and that you living your life and we will attack, you see" I nodded, I will kill Njabulo naye loNolwazi that's my man and he is off limits.

We went to Siya's house and sat in his study. It was me, lisa(yep shes a gangster to can you believe) getscha,Thomas and Taylor

Siya: "We need to get our money, they stole it and never returned it." We stood there

Getsha: "Taylor you know your mission right" he nods

Siya: "I need it done by tonight we will distribute it"

Getsha: "Lisa you keep an eye on those drip gang they like throwing parties so we need something like that to distract" she nods

Siya: "We need to train Thomas to be on the same level as Nolwandle in IT" he nods

Getsha: "Sindi you're done with your training, that's why I'm pairing you with siya to lead these missions. Sindi you leading on Lisa's mission and siya you are leading on Taylor's mission. Me and Thomas will back both of you up" we dispatched I went with Lisa to her car

Me: "So when will these spoiled brats throw a party" she took out her phone

Lisa: "I'll DM Lindani and tell him the idea I know nje

by two hours there will #Going2DripParty i'm telling you" I smiled

Me: "I'll organize toxic drugs for them" she nods,
And we drove off to the warehouse where there Siya and Taylor

Me: "Yaz we have an idea and we can all benefit, Taylor why dont you came to the Drip gang party. I'm positive londi will be there, imagine a sex tape that your sister film I'm your house" they smiled

Siya: "Pure range I like it, Black Spades watch out" we all laughed, see at this point I dont care about anyone anymore. I thought there would have been a reconciliation between us but I guess I was wrong, sister vs sister. GAME ON.....

Nolwandle's POV

After work I drove to Sabelo's practice to check my wound. I arrived and went to his office.

Sabelo: "Well well you come two days after your

original appointment" I closed the door and went to sit

Me: "I had work to do nje" I frowned

Sabelo: "Go sit on the bed, im coming" I stood and went to sit on the bed, a few minutes later he came in.

Sabelo: "Let's check you out" he came and opened my bandage. He puts some ointments and we were done a few minutes later.

Me: "Arent we going to the warehouse"

Sabelo: "Yep we are, actually now yaz" he took off his coat and took his keys. We got into our cars and went to the warehouse but as we get closer we see flames, when we got there the warehouse was on fire. Who could do this.....

[09/01, 13:01] : CHAPTER TWENTY-NINE

Sbonga's POV

I arrived at the warehouse before everyone and I

found it on fire, I feel an urge to kill right now. I know very well who did this, I turned on my song that unleashes Terminator in me and its Die for my niggz by Big Pun. I was about to drive off but I saw Nolwandle's car pulling up so I got off my car and I'm really mad, she also go out and we meet half way.

Nolwandle: "Sabelo is behind me" I nodded

Me: "Getsha is behind this I know it..." her phone beeps a message she looks at her and gasped, i took her phone. The fuck these kids threw a party in my house and I looked at her.

Me: "Let's go" but as we about dispatch sabelo arrives, he gets off and comes to me. I can tell he is mad naye.

Sabelo: "Yini lento ayiyenzayo uLondi" I looked at confused what is he talking about

Me: "What did she do?" He gave me his phone, londi has a sex tape.

I gave his phone and went to my car, we all left in our car on my way I get a call from the security's office saying neighbors are complaining about the noise from my house. Damn these kids, I speeded my car and I got to my house first, than the other. My house had pizza boxes on the floor, people dancing on the table and I spotted Lindani. I tapped him and he turned around, I immediately threw a punch on his face which made him fall.

Me: "What is going on in my house" Nolwandle came in running with Sabelo

Nolwandle: "Babe leave him you causing a scene" I gave her a death stare and she stepped back, I turned back at Lindani

Me: "Get up" he tried but he couldn't and all of a sudden blood ran down from his nose. I looked at Sabelo and we picked him up. We went to the car and got him inside.

Me: "Nolwandle go to the hospital, we will follow

you. We still going deal with londi" she nodded and we went back inside, we went to her room and she was sleeping. Sabelo went to her

Sabelo: "Nondindwa vuka(wake up)" he splashed her with water that he got when we got in.

Londi: "What the he..." he slapped her

Sabelo: "What the hell?, what the hell is you in a sex tape that's trending" she looked down

Me: "What will dad say or worse do if he finds out about this" she got of bed and came to me

Londi: "Please dont tell him" I looked at her

Me: "Go close that party you all started we going to the hospital and all of you are coming with us" she nodded and went out.

Me: "ntwan iTimer" running my hand through my face

Sabelo: "Let's fix it before dad finds out, call Nolwandle to hack all sex websites and delete this video asap" I took out my phone and called Nolwandle

Nolwandle: "Baby where are you"

Me: "We still clearing the house but we will be there soon, babe do you have your laptop"

Nolwandle: "Yea I do it's in my car"

Me: "Please hack the sex websites and delete the video, if my dad sees that all hell will break loose"

Nolwandle: "Okay baby I'm on it" I hung up and went downstairs, it was now empty.

Theres londi, Anathi, Thapelo and Bandile now these boys look like they high on something and in second of us standing with them Anathi collapsed. We quickly got him but I can see that Bandile and Thapelo are weak nje.

Me: "Let's go to the hospital asap" we quickly got them to our cars. Thapelo started vomiting in my car, damn this kid. My beautiful car kdwa mmmmmmm.....

Nolwandle's POV

I came back from my car with my laptop and started hacking on Pornhub to delete this but when I look closely its Taylor the person who works at Lunga's company. This is getscha's plan and I know it, in no time I was done. The doctor came after a while.

Doc: "Miss Young are you somehow related with the patient" I got up

Me: "He is my fiance's brother" he shakes his head

Doc: "I need relatives" I nodded

Me: "They coming" after I said that I spotted sbonga and Sabelo with londi

Me: "Doc they here" I pointed at them, they finally came to us

Doc: "Who is related to the patient" this doctor really thou

Sabelo: "We all are" the doctor looked at Sabelo

Doc: "Doctor Sithole" sabelo nodded

Sabelo: "Yes"

Doc: "Do you want us to talk privately" Sabelo shook his head

Sabelo: "Its fine right here" the doctor nodded

Doc: "Very well, we found methenamine usually referred a....." Sabelo interrupted

Sabelo: "Did you drain the drugs out" he nodded

Sbonga: "Thanks doctor" he went away and lunga came, who call him

Lunga: "I came as fast as I can" he bro hugged him

Sabelo: "You see your nonsense" he shouted at londi

Me: "We at a hospital let's not do it here" he nodded, after awhile we were given permission to see lindani. He was still sleeping, my phone rang and I pick it up

Me: "Nolwandle speaking"

Voice: "I'm calling from estate, we couldn't seem to

get a hold of Mr Sithole and you are in the next emergency list"

Me: "Okay mam how can I help you"

Voice: "I'm calling to say that your house is on fire...." I drop the phone and everyone looked at me, shit sbonga is going to flip big time.

Sbonga: "What's wrong babe" I looked at him

Me: "The house...ii..is on fire" I couldn't read his emotions

Sbonga: "What?" I can tell his made I mean who wouldn't

Me: "Its on fire" he stormed off

Me: "Sbonga!!" Sabelo went after him, you see the savages went too far. We will give them a war if that's what they want.....

Sindi's POV

We burnt The Black Spades warehouse plus The Pope, we rule Cape Town now. The Savage Skulls

reign supreme, after we were done went back to Getsha's house in Cape Town. We uploaded the video and it went viral same time.

Thomas: "Its done" he put a thumbs up

Getsha: "Good" siya came back from outside

Siya: "I just got of the phone from Lihle she says the sithole residence is empty" gets ha shrugged

Getsha: "And?"

Siya: "Perfect opportunity to burn they house down" he winked

Me: "Let's go" we took our equipment and went off to the estate, we got to his house and poured paraffin everywhere then we lit fire.

We immediately fled the scene luckily we wore balaclava and our car has no number plate. We were on the way to our warehouse and we saw Black Spades cars parked. World War III is about to happen. We made our way to them.

Getsha: "Ma'gents skiphan" he smiled, sbonga is furious. Siya stayed in car and waited for us while we handled this business, Sbonga pulled out his gun

Sbonga: "I'm going to blow that thick skull of yours" he shouted

Getsha: "Now if you do that my crew will kill you and your twins won't have a chance to see they dad" he clinched and the crew laughed

Sabelo: "We accept the War be ready for the ultimate one" they walked away. LET THE GAMES BEGIN!!!!!!.....

[09/01, 13:04] : CHAPTER THIRTY

Sbonga's POV

I left the hospital and Sabelo followed me

We called our available crew members, we were headed to the savage skull warehouse. Getsha talks about my kids that just pissed me the fuck off, we went to Sabelo's house.

Me: "Ntwan my Jordan collection" I furious, yaz how long it took my to get all of the limited edition

Sabelo: "You stressed about your sneakers"

Me: "You wont understand ntwan, it was hard getting all the limited editions, fuck my furniture. I had custom made furniture, I worked hard for all the things in my house" lunga and Nolwandle came in

Me: "We need to move to durban temporarily"

Nolwandle: "Dont you think if we move we will be an easy target" shit she's right

Me: "Sabelo, do you have an extra room for us" he nodded

Sabelo: "Ntwan you my brother I got your back" we bro hugged

Me: "Nolwandle you said that palm reader you went to said there will be a war right?" She nodded

Me: "Dont you think it will be between you and sindi"

Nolwandle: "But she said it's a war between

brothers though" Sabelo and lunga were confused

Me: "Nolwandle went to a palm reader when we were still in Paris and she said that Nolwandle is pregnant with twins, that time we didn't know about her being pregnant but she also said there will be a big war between two brothers. I'm thinking maybe she got it twisted maybe its sisters that will be in war"

Sabelo: "That makes sense because sindi wants revenge" Nolwandle is irritated

Nolwandle: "What revenge because I always reached out, I never stopped loving her. If she wants war I'll give it to her, for heavens sake she almost killed my kids and for that she shall die" I guess its Skills talking damn my woman is sexy

Me: "Let's give them what they want" than I remember we put our 60 million we put in our closet

Me: "Fuck the money" sabelo looked at me

Sabelo: "What money?" I looked at nolwandle

Nolwandle: "The money we stole from the savages"

Sabelo lost it

Sabelo: "Why didn't you put it in your account, how could you be so foolish?, 9 fucking months, we did that mission 9 months ago" He shouted

Nolwandle: "What's done is done guys, let's come up with a strategy to end The Savages" we need it asap, I want gets ha begging for his life. Nolwandle phone rang and she went outside to pick it up.

Nolwandle's POV

I picked up my phone when I was outside. I didn't bother looking who was calling me.

Me: "Sup"

Voice: "My sister from another mother and father" I rolled my eyes

Me: "What do you want" she has the audacity to call me

Sindi: "Haw dont you want to talk to your sister"

Me: "I'll drop the call if you don't say what you want"

Sindi: "Oh too bad I thought you would want to talk to nolwazi but its ok" I panicked

Me: "What do mean"

Sindi: "Let's switch face time" she switched our audio call to video call and showed me nolwazi who is tied up on a chair

Me: "Nolwazi!!!!, okay you want me let's meet at the park finish this once and for all" she chuckled

Sindi: "You think I'm a fool, we would be in this mess if it wasn't for you forgiving MaNtuli easily" I sighed

Me: "Tell me why I should hate her, you never explained to me why I should remain hating her"

Sindi: "And theres a time for everything" she hung up, I walked back inside

Sbonga: "You okay babe" i shook my head

Me: "No, sindi has nolwazi"

Sabelo: "We will get her dont worry" he touches my

shoulder

Me: "What will my parents think" my phone rang the ultimate person my dad called, shit

Me: "Hey dad" I'm freaking out

Dad: "I need you here in joburg by tonight I'll send people to look for nolwazi, I don't need anything happening to my daughter and her unborn kids" how did he find out

Me: "I'll come with sbonga" I need my man with me

Dad: "As long as you here"

Me: "Okay dad" he hung up well that was intense, I went back inside the house and lunga was there now with Sabelo and sbonga

Me: "Hetia"

Lunga: "Aweh, yaz The Vipers are looking for nolwazi" I was shocked

Me: "What?"

Lunga: "Yea"

Sabelo: "But why we never messed with the vipers, I

mean a person would be really stupid to make the vipers their enemy" I quickly took my laptop I tried tracking the vipers members and Sabelo came to me

Sabelo: "What are you doing?" I kept typing

Me: "I'm finding their leader" In less than 5 minutes I got them and I couldn't believe it. Like the hell.....

[09/01, 13:06] : CHAPTER THIRTY-ONE

Sbonga's POV

We all surrounding Nolwandle now to tell us who is the leader of The vipers, the most dangerous gang ever. Something shocked her because she almost dropped her laptop

Me: "What's wrong" she turned to me

Nolwandle: "Python is none other than you dad" my jaw dropped

Me: "What"

Nolwandle: "And Cobra is Bab'Khoza(Lunga's dad)"

Lunga: "Tell me you joking" she shook her head

Nolwandle: "Venomous is my dad"

Sabelo: "Our own dads are the leaders of the baddest gang of them all" Nolwandle nodded

Me: "In some way it does make sense thou like you couldn't hide anything from dad, he always knew. But do you think they know about us" Sabelo shook his head

Sabelo: "I doubt they would have confronted us" that's true

Nolwandle: "We need to go to joburg babe as in now" I'm so confused, why

Me: "Why are we going" she stood up

Nolwandle: "My dad called and said I must go to joburg because of safety, I think he knows about the war going on between the savages and skull" I shake my head

Me: "It cant be, if he knew then my father would know and he would have said something by now"

Nolwandle: "Am I going alone or what"

Me: "I'll go with but I'll come back" she nods

Nolwandle: "Since we don't have clothes let's just go" I nodded and we went out. Sabelo drove us to the airport, we got a flight and 2 hours later we in joburg. Her brother came to fetch us, we are in the car going to her parents home.

Me: "Ntwan leave me at Njabulos house, I'll come in the morning" he nodded we drove to Njabulos house and they dropped me off.

I went inside the house, I found him with philani.

Me: "A'chuz" they turned

Philani: "Fede ntwan" I went to them and did a bro hug, they were playing need for speed so i joined them

Njabulo: "Wheres Nolwandle?" I dont think he knows about nolwazi

Me: "Shes at her parents house" I put the joystick on the table

Njabulo: "So my baby is in town, haw why didn't she say shes here thou" H for Hectiic, how do you day

something like this

Me: "mm she got kidnapped" he stood

Njabulo: "Why are we sitting around like nothing is happening"

Me: "The Vipers are on it" he was shocked

Njabulo: "Did we make enemies with The Vipers" I shook my head

Me: "No"

Njabulo: "Than?"

Me: "Their are our parents" his jaw dropped

Njabulo: "What" he sat down

Me: "The ultimate Viper gang are actually our parents" he laughed

Njabulo: "You don't play with such ntwan" he stopped laughing when he saw how serious I was

Me: "I'm just confused if they know we gangsters why wouldn't they say anything" he shrug, I took the joystick

Me: "Let me whop your asses again" we start playing the game and I bet they asses.....

Nolwandle's POV

We got home after dropping off sbonga at his friend's house, I got inside and Nolwazi was sitting with my mom in the lounge watching as I spotted them I ran to them and hugged her.

Me: "Are you okay?" I broke off the hug

Nolwazi: "Yea I'm okay but your sister is crazy" I rolled my eyes

Me: "If she was a sister than she would've have hurt the people I cared about" I noticed another man with my father walking out the study and came to us

Dad: "We have a visitor, Bab'Sithole" I nodded

Me: "Sawbona baba(Hello father)" bab'sithole nodded, ay man he looks like my bae or is it that I miss him too much

Dad: "He will sleep here for tonight" we nodded and they disappeared after that we continued watching TV and went to my bedroom after that.

I need to do shopping, I need clothes kdwa my ivy park shit my beyonce edition but it's fine, it happened it's over no going back. I don't know when I feel asleep but I woke up did my hygiene and wore my nude dress and a nude coat with balmain sneakers that I left here, I went downstairs and my sister was waiting. Luckily they didn't do anything to her.

Nolwazi: "You look good" I turn around

Me: "Who says you dont have to be good looking if you pregnant" she laughs

Nolwazi: "We need to go shopping" I was about to respond but my bae called

Me: "Baby daddy" I laughed

Sbonga: "Dont ever call me that, anyway I'm here

open the gate" I quickly went to press the button that opens the gate and in a few minutes my charming prince is here

Sbonga: "Are you ready to go" we nodded, my dad shows up with his friend that spent the night here

Sbonga: "Dad?" He looks at him

Bab'Sithole: "you didn't tell me you in joburg" so its true they are the leaders of Viper gang with my dad.

Sbonga: "There was some difficulties" he nods

Bab'Sithole: "Okay, J osh let's go" they left and we also left and went to the car. I still can't believe my dad is this powerful, shit does he know I'm a gangster thou.....

Mr Young's POV

We went to my study, I hope they didn't suspect anything about us even though I don't like her being a gangster I cant confronts her or she will know what's up.

Me: "I dont like this war between the Savages and Spades" I dont want my baby to get hurt, I don't know why sbonga agreed for my daughter to join the gang

Thulani: "We cant interfere its they war not ours" I cant just sit and watch, I have to do something

Me: "We can scare them" we cant reveal our identity that's what make us powerful

Thulani: "So what do you suggest"

Me: "We can do what we did to The United Nations Gang" they demolished their gang when we attacked

Thulani: "Call the team we going to Cape Town".....

[09/01, 13:06] : CHAPTER THIRTY-TWO

Nolwandle's POV

We just arrived at Mall of Africa shopping for me and sbonga. It was me, Sbonga, Nolwazi and Njabulo, it's a double date.

Sbonga: "Baby don't go overboard" we were holding hands

Me: "Money is meant for spending babe" he laughed

Sbonga: "So which shop" I smiled because he's about to be bankrupt

Me: "Ouuu, we going to Zara, H&M, Woolworths, legit, YDE, and many more. Actually we will buy the whole mall" he looks at me

Sbonga: "Where will we put them" I shrugged

Me: "We will hire a truck" he nods

Sbonga: "Dont you want to start shopping for our boys" ayi man who told this man we having boys

Me: "Dont you want to wait until we know the gender" I dont want to rush things, you just never know the outcome maybe that palm reader got it wrong anyway we bought a lots of clothes like a lot shame. We ended up hiring a truck to take our clothes to Njabulos house, we walked to Tashas and sat down.

Nolwazi: "Fancy" she was with Njabulo by her side

Me: "Stick with us nana we'll take you places"

Nolwazi: "With what gangster money" I looked at her

Me: "What" I looked at sbonga and turned back at her

Nolwazi: "I told Njabulo to tell me the truth about him or I will leave him and he told me" our waitress came

Waitress: "Can I take your order?" She took out her notebook and pen

Sbonga: "I'll have a dagwood" you cant take him anywhere yaz, he can go to soweto and buy a kota there if that's what he wants

Nolwazi: "Lemon & herb lamb rib rack" the waitress notes down

Njabulo: "Dagwood" she notes down again

Me: "I'll have sticky apricot pork ribs, chocolate sauce sundae, and a bar one shake" they all looked at me and the waitress noted down

Me: "What I'm eating for 3" sbonga smiles

Waitress: "Any drinks"

Sbonga: "Veuve Clicquot" she noted down and left

Me: "Seriously you will drink alcohol in front of me" I rolled my eyes

Nolwazi: "Just 6 more months love" she laughs, we continued talking and our orders came

Me: "Mmmmmmm" I rubbed my hands together

Sbonga: "Will you finish that" I nodded

Me: "Yep I will honey" they laughed, after a while we were done, paid the bill and left the restaurant. We went to the car and we went to the hospital, he really wants to know the gender of our twins and he is positive they boys. We got there and went in the doctor's office.

Doc: "Hi I'm doctor Tracee" we shared hands

Me: "I'm Nolwandle and this is my fiance sbonga" they shake hands and we sat down

Doc: "So how far are you"

Me: "I'm really not sure, I did go to the doctor but I forgot to ask about my due date and all the necessary stuff"

Doc: "Okay can you please go lay down I'll check everything" I stood with sbonga and went to the room with the bed and laid down, sbonga sat on a chair next to me. The doctor came in and set up her equipment

Doc: "Let's check your babies" she put gel and checked my womb, I held sbonga's hand

Doc: "The heart beat are normal for both" I smiled and sbonga who was smiling back, she shifted the scanner

Doc: "Do you want me to tell you or you want it to be revealed in your baby shower" that got me thinking

Sbonga: "What do you want love" I can see that sbonga wants to know

Me: "You can tell us"

Doc: "You having boys" I turned to sbonga who I think is about to crying

Me: "We gonna be parents babe" I started crying

Doc: "Hormones" she wiped the gel and I nodded

Doc: "You are 14 weeks and your due date is on the 15th of November" a November family that's cute

Sbonga: "Thanks doctor" they shakes hands and we left. Njabulo and Nolwazi were waiting for us in the car, we got in the car.

Nolwazi: "So?" I shrugged

Me: "So what?"

Nolwazi: "The gender" she rolled her eyes

Me: "They are boys" she hugged me

Nolwazi: "Congrats sis, I'll be an aunt" we all excited but got interrupted by a call from my dad

Me: "Daddy"

Dad: "I'm going to Cape Town for a few days with your mom, I already told your brother and please tell your sister for me" strange why would he go to

Cape Town

Me: "I will" he hung up, just like that

Me: "We home alone babe" she looked at me excited

Nolwazi: "This is your time to experience a Young Epic Party we use to throw me and sbonelo" can hear herself

Me: "I'm pregnant honey" she looks at me up and down

Nolwazi: "And so, we are definitely having a party"

Me: "Can we have it once I give birth please" I pout my lips

Nolwazi: "Fine"

Me: "Okay how about we go buy baby clothes and look for ideas for their room" sbonga and Nolwazi both smile, I knew it will do the trick. We went back to Mall of Africa.....

Sindi's POV

We were in Macdonald's in Canal Walk, it was the

whole gang just hanging out.

Siya: "I heard that the Couple went to joburg" we laughed

Me: "Not so powerful now"

Lisa: "getting them one by one"

Getsha: "We done right" we nodded

Getsha: "Let's go to lisa's house" we got up but as we were head to our cars they were gunshots

Me: "Ahhhh" I saw a lot of my members falling down

Me: "Lisa!!!"she was shot so I ran to her

Me: "Stay with me, Can somebody call the ambulance!!!!" I shouted and siya came to me he's also been shot on the shoulder but I haven't seen gets ha

Me: "Wheres gets ha" he take out a flag

Siya: "Who messed with the Vipers" I shrugged

Me: "This can't be happening now, we can't be in two wars with different gangs" Lisa started shaking uncontrollably

Me: "Lisa" I tried holding her properly

Siya: "We have to leave" I looked at him

Me: "Are you hearing yourself?" He pulls me up and takes me to his car

Me: "Your sister needs you"

Siya: "Do you want to see Vipers finishing you off? Lisa is dying and we need to leave" I can't believe him right now

Me: "Where's getsha" he points at the back seat

Me: "And we couldn't take Lisa"

Siya: "You saw how she shakes that was a sign of her soul leaving her body and if we go back now you will see that she's dead. Take it from me, a person who killed a lot of people" he started his car and we drove to our warehouse we lost most of our crew members other got in their car and drove to our warehouse in Durban. WHY WOULD THE

VIPERS ATTACK US, WE NEVER DID ANYTHING TO THEM. We just need to lay low for now.....

[09/01, 13:06] : CHAPTER THIRTY-THREE

Nolwandle's POV

6 months later

Me and Sbonga decided to buy a house in Durban, Zimbali estates to grow our family there. We also bought a house in Waterfall estates in joburg, I'm tired of being in my parents house when I'm in joburg and he has to be at Njabulos house. It took us 6 months to just make our house the way we wanted and we officially moved in yesterday.

The house house is actually 4 storys but when you look at it you see 3 storys that's because theres a basement area where there's a cinema, game rooms and a man cave for sbonga. Theres 5 bedrooms, 5.5 bathrooms, 1 big garage that can fit 20 cars, an infinity pool, 2 lounges, a kitchen, a dining room, a study, a big ass garden, and a walk in closet for the master bedroom. Today was my birthday, my belly is huge that I can give birth any

minute now. I woke up sbonga wasnt in bed so I went downstairs and he is making breakfast

Sbonga: "Morning hot momma pregnancy never looked this good on you" he came and kissed my cheek

Me: "Morning what's the special occasion" I smiled

Sbonga: "Oh just cooking breakfast before I go to work" so he forgot my birthday

Me: "Oh okay baby"

Sbonga: "Love, you need to eat I'm sure that my boys are hungry" I walked back to my room, how can he forget my birthday but I know two people who know my mom and sister so called her

Me: "Twinni" I smiled

Nolwazi: "Hey babe, I'm kind of busy right now. I'll get back to you" wow ok

Me: "No problem babe" I hung up and put my phone down, see now I miss sindi she would have called me by now. I went to shower and I was thinking a

lot about how the savages laid low nje out of the blue I'm sure they planning something big. I finished showering and I wore my floral dress with sandals, sbonga came in the room.

Sbonga: "Looking good where you going?" I shrugged

Me: "A drive around town"

Sbonga: "Okay baby" he went to shower and I went downstairs to the lounge to watch TV, after some time he came down weary a grey suit holding a briefcase. He was looking so handsome, but he forgot my birthday

Sbonga: "How do I look" he turns around

Me: "You look handsome baby" I fake smile

Sbonga: "I'm gone babe, and eat something baby" he left and I decided to go to balito junction. I took my bag and left, I got to the mall and I went to sit at panarottis. A waitress came to take my order.

Waitress: "Can I get your order" she takes out her pen

Me: "I'll have a pepperoni pizza hot, warm chocolate pudding, and a lemon lupton"

Waitress: "Is that all ma'am" I nodded and she left. I saw philani coming my way, what is he doing her.

Philani: "Ntwan" he sat down

Me: "Sho"

Philani: "Why are you celebrating your birthday alone" I shrugged

Me: "At least someone knows my birthday"

Philani: "After you eat, I'll take you somewhere deal" I nodded

Me: "Okay first I'll leave my car at home" he nods, after awhile my food came

Philani: "So much food"

Me: "Excuse me but I'm eating for three" he laughs

Philani: "Remind me not to get Liyana pregnant" I laughed eating my pizza

Me: "Do you want some" he shook his head

Philani: "Nope" I kept on eating and after awhile i was done and went to my car. I drove off and he followed me, we got home and I parked my car. I went to his car after locking my car.

Me: "So where are we going" he started the car and drove off

Philani: "You will see" we sat in silence and drove until we got to Nolwazi's house that in umhlanga, she bought it a few months back

Me: "Is she home" he looked at me

Philani: "Let's go and find out" we got off the car, I lead the way to the house and I opened the door which wasn't locked. As I got in....

Them: "Surprise" they jumped out

Me: "Oh my..." I put my hands over my mouth and sbonga came to me

Sbonga: "Happy birthday baby" I smiled

Me: "Nx I thought you forgot" he hugged me

Sbonga: "No I didn't but you should have seen the way you were sulking" he laughed, i broke off the

hug and punched him on his shoulder

Sbonga: "Ouch"

Me: "Thanks baby" he smiled

Sbonga: "Anything for my lady" I smiled and went to the lounge which was beautiful the decor was bright white with gold elements and a sign 'Oh baby' on the wall

Me: "This is so cute guys" nolwazi came to me

Nolwazi: "Before you go sbonga I need you for the shoot" he nods and she leads us to her bedroom where we will take pictures

Nolwazi: "You will use the whole room and take photos" I nodded and she left. The photographer was here, and she showed me a CK(Calvin Klein)underwear and bra that I will wear and a CK boxer for sbonga to wear. We took a lots of pictures but the one that stood out for me was when he was behind me and we were holding my huge belly. We were done and I wore my floral dress again, he got dressed and we went downstairs.

Sbonga: "Enjoy baby" he kissed me and he went out with all the boys

Nolwazi: "Let's get this party started" they turned up the music and danced after a while we started opening up my presents, they were so cute. We were still opening presents when we heard noise outside and we got out. They was a black and yellow Urus Lamborghini my favorite car in the world and sbonga got out of it, when did he buy this car.

Sbonga: "Nolwandle Ava Young thank you for nurturing my kids for 9 months and I am positive that you will make a great mother to them, I have no doubt. I want to make you my wife because I see our future in your eyes, I see us growing old together and with this present I want to thank you for being you in my life. I love you Nolwandle, my Ocean, Skills maSkills, Terminator's heart I love you" I was crying now but why would he say that in front of our friends who don't know the gang

Nolwazi: "Skills" she kisses the air

Me: "Awu kahle(Stop it)" I rolled my eyes, I forgot that she knows about the gang

Zani: "Who is Skills" she looked at me

Me: "Just a bedroom name for my man" sbonga laughed I swear I will kill this person

Sbonga: "Anyways I'm going now, I love you babe" he kissed me and went off. I have a urus like what

Nolwazi: "Rich lawyers" I laughed and we went inside. We continued what we were doing, played games and revealed the gender. They were so excited, the day went by and it was now at night, everyone was gone it was just me and nolwazi now.

Nolwazi: "In a few moments it will be my birthday" I was tired, i doubt I'll stay up

Me: "I'm super tired sis i doubt I'll be up by midnight" she sulks

Nolwazi: "Its fine" I sigh

Me: "Come on sis" she faked smiles

Nolwazi: "No serious it's fine" I got up and went to my room and slept immediately. I woke up and its

my sister's birthday so I went to her room and I started jumping but after a while I got tired and she woke up.

Nolwazi: "What must I tell s bonga when you fall" really that the only thing you can say first thing

Me: "I'm happy it's my twinnies birthday" I sat down on her bed

Nolwazi: "Thanks twin" I hugged her

Me: "What will we do today" she sat up

Nolwazi: "We can go watch movies at your house you got the best cinema" I nodded

Me: "Let's go than" I went back to my room and took off my clothes, did my hygiene routine. I wore a nude dress with flip flops, I'm going home so there's no need to wear fabulously. We got out the house and drove to my house, I got in. I went to my room quickly to take my blanket and when i got there, I saw s bonga with zinhle in my bed. He got up and I went out the room.

Me: "Nolwazi let's go" I'm shouting going down the

stairs and she's looking at me

Nolwazi: "What's wrong babe" sbonga appeared wearing boxers only

Sbonga: "Nolwandle I'm sorry" I took nolwazi hand and went out with her. I can't believe he is doing this again and what hurts me the most is that he had a relationship with zinhle before, so now I'm the idiot who fell in love with him. We got into her car and drove off.

Nolwazi: "What happened" I looked down

Me: "He cheated on me again with zinhle this time" she turned the car around same time

Me: "Why are we going back" I looked her

Nolwazi: "No one messes with my sister" we got to my house and she went out, I followed her.

Nolwazi: "Already since you can't keep your dick to yourself, I'm destroying everything" I looked at her.

she went where there was a golf stick and took it. She started smashing everything from the TV to

glass tables, paintings. It was hectic, if you know
Why did I get married 2, the scene where Janet
Jackson smashes her furniture she was doing that
exactly anyway sbonga came

Sbonga: "What are you doing" she turned around

Nolwazi: "What are you doing fucking a trump, a
thot, a whore should I carry on or you get my point" I
could see that he was angry but he is respecting
because he knows all this is his fault.

Sbonga: "Please stop I'm sorry, Nolwandle im sorry
baby please" I looked at him

Nolwazi: "I can see that this is above me so let me
call my dad" oh no its about to go down

Sbonga: "Don't do that, Nolwandle I'll get out the
house" I kept quiet and I went upstairs to my room
zinhle wasn't there anymore I guess he throw her
out. I sat down and buried my face in my hands,
sbonga came in.

Sbonga: "Say something Nolwandle, anything, take

a gun and shot me" I immediately stood up and went to take my gun, I crooked it and held it to his head.

Me: "Why"

Sbonga: "I dont know"

Me: "So you just fucked her on my birthday seriously" he looked down I pulled back my gun and shot the wall, nolwazi came running in

Nolwazi: "What the hell"

Me: "I had to take out my frustration anyway so who is moving out me or you" I turned to sbonga after talking to nolwazi

Sbonga: "Tll go"

Me: "While I sleep in the same sheets she cummed on?" He looked down again

Sbonga: "....." silence

Me: "Mmmmm ok" I left the room with nolwazi

Nolwazi: "Do you want to Chesterville at granny's place(My mothers mom)" I nodded, we got into the

car and went to Chesterville

Me: "Sanibonani ekhaya(Hello)" my granny stood up and hugged me

Granny: "Ujan(how are you)" she broke off the hug

Me: "Ngiryt gogo(I'm okay granny)" we sat down and nolwazi entered

Nolwazi: "Magrri(granny)" I laughed

Granny: "Uyadelela wengane(you are rude)" they hugged

Nolwazi: "Arent you a granny" they broke off the hug

Me: "Soon you will be a great grandmother" nolwazi laughed

Nolwazi: "You see" she came and sat next to me

Granny: "That reminds me, Nolwandle please fix things between these two brothers our else there will be a war, your twins will get affected if you don't fix this and also you."

Me: "I'm giving birth in 3weeks do you think I'll mend something and I don't even know these brothers."

Please help gogo, I don't know" she came to me

Granny: "I also don't have a full picture but the ancestors are telling me that you can mend it" but how if I don't know who is beefing with who

Me: "I'll try even if I don't have the facts" we continued talking and decided to spend the night there. My mind was all over the place before I slept, which brother is beefing with sbonga like I don't get it because he has two brothers and they seem fine with each other.

So which war am I supposed to stop if I don't know who is having this war.....

[09/01, 13:10] : CHAPTER THIRTY-FOUR

Sbonga's POV

After they left I packed my clothes I'll move to my parents house. I took my suitcases and put them in my car, I drove off to my parents house and I offloaded my things. I went inside and everyone was there my mom, dad, brother and sister.

Dad: "So many bags what's wrong" I looked down

Me: "She kicked me out"

Mom: "And you still want to marry someone like that"

Me: "That's because I slept with zinhle" my dad punched me so hard I lost balance and fell

Dad: "Do you want to lose your kids because that's what gonna happen if you continue with this bullcrap" I touched my cheek damn he ripped my skin

Me: "No I dont dad" he left and I got up

Mom: "Zinhle is the girl for you, I know she made a mistake by sleeping with your bestfriend khanya but she learnt her mistake" is she hearing herself, I was a loyal dude to zinhle I even proposed to her. I wanted to spend my life with her until she broke my heart and I turned into this fuck and leave guy no strings attached until I met Nolwandle I try so hard not let temptation get over me but yesterday damn I was drunk and Zinhle came over with her friends, we danced around and one thing lead to another I

didn't mean it really. I woke up when Nolwandle walked in the room, anyway I went upstairs to my room and stayed there for the rest of the day basically I just locked myself in and listened to Jay's 4:44 song on repeat the lyrics that caught my attention the most was 'I apologize to all the woman whom I toyed with you emotions because I was emotionless I apologize cause at your best you are love and because I fall short of what I say I'm all about your eyes leave with the soul that your body once housed and you stare blankly into space thinkin of all the time you wasted it, on all this basic shit so I apologize'

I tried calling her but she wont pick up my calls so I call our neighbor nick

Nick: "Sk howzit" you know those white dudes that are interested in black cultures he's one of them, man he is alright

Me: "Can you check for me if Nolwandle is home"

Nick: "Alright" I hung up and a few months later he calls

Me: "Is she okay?" I was in bed

Nick: "Looks like theres no one there" I sit up

Me: "Are you sure" now I'm panicking

Nick: "Yea"

Me: "Thanks bro" I hung up and called Nolwazi shes also not picking up so I called Njabulo

Njabulo: "Ntwan"

Me: "Do you know where is Nolwazi"

Njabulo: "She's in Chesterville at her granny's house" I'm relieved because I know they together

Me: "Shes not answering her phone"

Njabulo: "That's weird she always picks up her phone"

Me: "Yeah well something happened"

Njabulo: "What did you do" I really don't want to talk about this I'm tired but I explain to him everything

Njabulo: "I hope you fix things" what I like about Njabulo he doesn't judge he gives your advice and I

appreciate him

Me: "Ngiyabonga ntwan(thanks bro) but I'm sleeping now" we bid farewells and I slept. This is all I need right now sleep. I woke up and went downstairs to the kitchen my sister and mom are in the kitchen

Mom: "How are you feeling" she stops eating

Me: "Like shit" I opened the fridge

Londi: "You know zinhle wouldn't do this to you" I'm really tired with this bullcrap

Me: "You know what if you love zinhle this much why don't you marry her because I don't want her and if you keep on talking shit about my wife guess what you will lose me" with that I left and went to my room. I tried call her but she is not picking up my calls....

Nolwandle's POV

2 weeks later

I'm at the hospital it's the 20th now my babies were

due on the 15th I'm really worried about my babies, sbonga has been by my side. I'm still mad at him, but I'm glad he is here. The doctor came in

Doc: "Hows my patient?" She touches the equipment by my side

Me: "I'm okay"

Doc: "Okay I'm going to check the babies heart" I nodded and she applied the gel. She scanned for a very long time and I can she's frustrated

Me: "Is there anything wrong?" I looked at her

Doc: "I cant seem to find their heart beat" sbonga stood up

Sbonga: "What do you mean?"

Doc: "Wait I'll try again sir" she scans again, no my babies cant die is this what MaNtuli felt when her daughter passed. I wont live with them.....

Sindi's POV

Since lisa died I live in her house, Ntando is living

with me. Siya and getscha went to Russia, the gang has gone lowkey and I'm focusing on my job which pays well and I love it. I heard that Nolwandle is in hospital getting ready to give birth, I still wish that we were close but I doesn't matter now. I was off today so I went to pick up Ntando at school, I'm in the car waiting for him the car door opened

Ntando: "Sup" he came in and closed the door

Me: "How was Maths?" He is writing the end of year exams

Ntando: "It was ok not too hard or easy" I started the car and drove off, in no time I was at home

Me: "So what are we eating" he was about to respond when someone talked

Voice: "Let's order" I turned around and it was siya

Me: "When did you get here" I went back to hug him

Siya: "An hour ago" Ntando stood up and bro hugged

Ntando: "Can you two start dating already, i saw the way you looked at each other"

Siya: "Mind your own business" they laughed, I do have feelings for him and he is so sexy damn

Me: "So what will we order" I sat on a high chair

Siya: "How about some pizza and wings" I love that combo

Me: "Let's order than" he took out his phone and ordered after a while our food came and ate in the lounge

Me: "So wheres Getsha"

Siya: "He is here but he had to sort out some things" he continued eating than he turned to Ntando

Siya: "Skk awusidedele kancan(ntwan can we have some privacy)" ntando stood up and left

Me: "What's wrong"

Siya: "There will be new members in the sithole residence"

Me: "And so?" I dont like involving innocent kids in the mix, I never have

Siya: "Do you still want them brought down" I

nodded

Siya: "Than we will kidnap their kids" I kept quiet

Siya: "I dont want to pain sbonga alone, I want Ntombi Nzuzza to feel it too" he was mad

Me: "We will get them, our time is coming" we continued talking, Ntombi Nzuzza shall pay for her sins.....

Sbonga's POV

I was by nolwandles side, I'm still freaked out by what doctor said.

Me: "Try harder" I tell the doctor, we started hearing noise from the ultrasound

Doc: "I'm so sorry for causing you a panic but your kids are well and healthy. It looks like their due date is on the 25 of November not 15 that's why they have caused a havoc on you" I was relieved

Nolwandle: "So I can go home basically and came back on the 23th or 24th" the doctor nods

Doc: "Yes, Let me go get your release forms" she walked out

Me: "Do you really want to go home it's the 20th already"

Nolwandle: "I have been here since the 15th, I need a break from this hospital" I nodded, the doc came with the release forms and she signed them after that we drove home, when we got at home someone was sitting in the lounge and I went there and its gets ha

Sbonga: "The fuck you doing at my house" I was angry

Gets ha: "Calm down" did he just say that

Sbonga: "Get out my house" I pulled out my gun and held it

Gets ha: "I came to tell you to bring me my money or else the war continues"

Me: "Let it resume than"

Gets ha: "Stop fighting wars that will only hurt you at the end"

Me: "What do you mean by that" I was still holding my gun

Getsha: "go research your family's history before anything else" what did he mean by that, My family's history what.....

[09/01, 13:11] : CHAPTER THIRTY-FIVE

Nolwandle's POV

I saw getsha and sbonga in the lounge so I went to the kitchen just to be closer if anything happens between the two, sbonga came in after a while

Me: "What did he want" he opened the fridge and pulled out a beer

Sbonga: "Babe can we talk later I just need some fresh air" with that he left and I was alone.

I went upstairs to my bedroom and took a long hot bath, when I was done I went to sleep. I woke up in the middle of the night and still sbonga wasn't back, I got out of bed. I took my laptop and started tracking him, I'm worried about his whereabouts

maybe something happened. I got his location and I decided to go there, I wore a bulletproof vest and took my guns. I got to the warehouse where he is, I walked slow than I had cramps but they weren't that bad and all of a sudden it got hot. When I got inside there was lunga, sbonga, kagiso, sabelo, Njabulo and philani.

Me: "What's going here" I walked to them, they were shocked to see me here

Sbonga: "What are you doing here"

Me: "I thought you were in trouble so I tracked you" he smiled

Sbonga: "I'm good baby" I smiled back

Me: "So what are you all doing here" they were cleaning their guns

Sbonga: "Getting ready to invade your sister's house" it's very sad that this is our relationship now

Me: "Do you need help of any sort?" He shaked his head

Sbonga: "Babe you go focus on the babies they coming soon" he kissed my forehead

Me: "Call me if anything happens please" they nodded

Sbonga: "We will babe and please try not to stress" I nodded and left to my car, I drove home. I couldn't sleep it was hot and had the urge to keep myself busy in some way. I eventually got tired and went to sleep it was around 5 am. I woke up around 2 PM, I was sweating and I had a sharp cramp. I stood up and switched on the a/c all around the house. I ordered pizza, when it came I went to my bed room and I started having cramp pains that lasted a minute in every five minutes. I couldn't do anything when I had these cramps, my belly started to hurt with my lower back. I felt a liquid escape my vaginal area and when I checked it was a brownish-bloody discharge and after that my water broke. I reached out my arm to take my phone but the pain became worse, after some time the pain started disappearing and I slept immediately. I woke up with a sharp pain cramp and it's more painful than

the other ones I had and my legs were painful when I closed them so I spread them apart. It was around 23:30, nolwazi called and I answered immediately.

Nolwazi: "What's happening" I forgot that she feels my pain

Me: "I think I'm in labour" I grinned

Nolwazi: "Ok hang in there I'm coming"

Me: "Please hurry" I hung up and in 30 minutes nolwazi was here

Me: "Did you bring anyone, called the ambulance" she scratched her head

Nolwazi: "Fuck I panicked and left everything at home" this child oh, i really want to punch her right now

Me: "Since you came alone honey you will help me deliver these babies" I shouted and she just froze

Nolwazi: "I can't do this" I started having cramps again, she held her stomach and started panicking. Since I connect with her emotions I started to panic and getting stressed. It was now a cycle of

connections

Me: "Call the next door neighbor her name is Nancy" she nodded and left, my cramps decreased. She came in after a while with Nancy, shes around 45.

Nancy: "Nolly I need you to breathe" I do as she says, she calls me nolly because she cant pronounce my name

Nancy: "I need a warm towel, a pillow, and a blanket" she tells nolwazi who nodded and went out. She came back with the items, Nancy put the pillow behind me for support and signaled me to push

Nancy: "Alright push nolly" I took a deep breath and then started

Me: "Ohhhh ahhhhhh mmmmmm" I pushing with all my strength

Nancy: "Okay now stop breath" I do as she says

Nancy: "Again now" I started pushing again

Me: "Fuckkkkk I cant dont this" I panted

Nancy: "You can and you will, now push" I started pushing again and I felt my V-area opening up. The

most painful thing ever.

Nancy: "I see a head, okay I'll put my hands under the baby's head to support it while coming out I need you to push" I do as she say after 10 mins my first son is born

Nancy: "One down one more to go, I'm not gonna cut the cord yet I need to see if your other son is safe" I nodded, after 5 minutes of relaxation another sharp cramp started and immediately had the urge for pushing so I did. It was the same process as the other one and in 15 minutes I delivered my second son but I think theres something wrong with my second son he is not breathing on his own

Nancy: "I need to perform a CPR" she laid my son on the floor and knelt next to him, she used two fingers and push his chest 30 times. She breathes on him two times and she continued that cycle gives times. My baby boy finally coughs and starts to breath on his own. Nolwazi gave me my first born

Me: "Shawn Melokuhle Sithole" I looked at him, a clone of his father and Nancy gave me my second

son, I held them both than looked at my second son.

Me: "Shane Melamina Sithole" I smiled at him also a clone of his father

Nolwazi: "How will we identify them thou they look alike" I looked closely at them and Shane who is on my right has a little scar under his left eye and I looked up Nancy

Me: "Why does he have a scar"

Nancy: "Maybe some slightly movement between the two caused it" than it clicked to me the alleged war between brothers maybe my sons will hate each other, I can't let that happen. The ambulance came in my room I was confused I dont recall anyone calling them and I just looked at nolwazi

Nolwazi: "I called them 10 minutes ago" and I nodded they took my babies away from me than helped me out my bed, I felt dizzy and everything just went black after that.....

[09/01, 13:12] : CHAPTER THIRTY-SIX

Sbonga's POV

When Nolwandle left the warehouse we quickly went out as well

Sabelo: "We must hurry guys its gonna be morning soon" we nodded and went to our cars, we drove off to Hillcrest where sindi lives. When we got there it looked like theres no one so we sprayed paraffin around the house and lit it up.

Me: "Let's go" we nodded, headed to our cars and drove off to the warehouse. We got there and chilled for hours, I was about to go home to change I got a call from Patrick my pa, it was around 9:00

Me: "Hey whats up"

Pat: "Can you come to the office we got a little problem" I was confused

Me: "What problem pat"

Pat: "Theres a crazy woman here"

Me: "Okay I'm coming" I hung up

Sabelo: "What's wrong" he looked worried

Me: "There's someone at my office I need to go"

Sabelo: "Okay don't forget to change ntwan" I went to the guest rooms that we have in the warehouse and changed into my suit, I have a court case around 12. I went to my car and drove to my building, I got in the reception area and the crazy woman is sindi what the fuck is she doing here so I got closer to her

Me: "Sindi what are you doing here?"

Sindi: "Oh funny you must say that because I dont have a place to stay"

Me: "Now is that my problem, look miss luthuli this is a professional place of work if you aren't here to book appointments or coming for consultations, I kindly ask you to exist my building please" I left her and went to my office, after I settled down in my office sindi comes in and pat followed her

Pat: "I'm so sorry sir I'll call the security now" I signaled him not to and he left

Me: "Ufunan kahle kahle(What do you want exactly)"

Sindi: "A place to stay since you burnt down my house"

Me: "Ung'bona ngilenga imizi mina, am I a real estate agent to you"

Sindi: "Than you wont mind me burning your house"

Me: "Didn't you already burnt it, which was really stupid of you because you be screaming I want my money back, which we were thinking of giving it back because we didn't want it but you burnt down my house with your 250million we got from absa so I think we even" I had a smirk on my face

Sindi: "You bluffing" she rolled her eyes

Me: "Not too smart are you wow, you should have checked the place first than burn it but" I shrugged

Sindi: "Nx fuck you yezwa"

Me: "Sorry can you please save your tantrums for someone else, I'm running a business here and I would like to not embarrass yourself with the little dignity you have left" she left immediately after I said that, I started referring my notes for the court case.

Time went by and it was time for me to go to the court, It took a long time and the case was closed unfortunately I lost it. This is my 5th time losing a case in my career but at least I have more wins, I drove to my parents house and there was londi and Lindani in the lounge

Me: "Where are the parents" they turned around

Lindani: "They went out for dinner" they continued watching TV and I made my way to my room. It was around 17:00 so I decided to sleep, I was woken up by my brother

Me: "Yini(what)" i stretched myself

Lindani: "Let's go to the club" is this man for real

Me: "I have to return to my fiancée who is due any minute now" he rolled his eyes

Lindani: "Just a few hours and I think you could use some alcohol in your system it looks down" I sigh

Me: "Two hours max" he nods

Me: "What's the time" he took out his phone

Lindani: "It half past eleven" I tend to sleep a lot when I'm depressed, losing that case just pulled me down. I got up and wore my casual clothes, and went downstairs to my brother

Lindani: "Sk ntwan" we bro hugged

Me: "Let's go" I took my keys and we went out, londi came with us. We drove to Cubana, we got there and the place was lit.

Londi: "One person missing now" is she seriously, sabelo would never go with these two to a club

Me: "You dreaming he would never with you to a club" she laughs, we went to an empty desk and sat down

Londi: "I need a cold strongbow" I looked at lindani

Lindani: "Heineken a cold ntwan" I nodded and left but as I approached the bar my phone rings and I answered

Me: "Sho"

Voice: "Sbonga ukuphi(where are you)" why is nolwazi panicking

Me: "Nolwazi yindaba(what's wrong)"

Nolwazi: "Come to Netcare Alberlito Hospital, Nolwandle just delivered the babies" I froze and processed what she just said

Me: "Ok I'm coming" I quickly went to our table

Lindani: "Mgi'ta(Nigga)" he shrugged

Me: "Asamb manje(lets go now)" I rushed to my car and these two are taking their sweet precious time

Me: "Ngizonishiya mina(I'm gonna leave you)" they carried on walking slow. They don't know me. I started my car and drove away, they will call an uber. It took me 35 minutes straight to get to the hospital, I got of my car after packing it and went inside. I got to the ward where my girl has been admitted to and Nolwazi is there Nolwandle is sleeping

Nolwazi: "Thank God you here" she came and hugged me

Me: "Its my girl, I'd drop anything for her" we broke off the hug and she smiled

Nolwazi: "Your boys are cute" I smiled

Me: "Where are they" she took me to another room that has babies, I followed her inside and she stop at my boys

Nolwazi: "This is Shawn Melokuhle Sithole, he was the first to come out" she picked him up and passed him to me

Me: "Sithole, Jobe, Mondise, Msongu wensimbi is hii uyibeke ekhanda wenzele amagwala ukuthi abaleke(Clan Names)" he yawned and started fidgeting with his hands. I put him down and took my second son.

Nolwazi: "That's Shane Melamina Sithole" I looked at my boy but I cant help but notice a scar underneath his eye

Me: "What happened to him" I turned to nolwazi

Nolwazi: "I dont know maybe shawn scratched him while they were moving inside the womb" she shrugged, I couldn't help but think about what Nolwandle was told in Paris what if my boys go to war against each other but why would they

something doesn't add up nje. I put Shane down and went back to my girl who was up.

Me: "Hey mommy" she smiled

Nolwandle: "Hey daddy, I can't believe my boys are here. They made quite an impression"

Me: "How so baby" she shifted and signaled that I must join her and I got in bed with her

Nolwandle: "It was hectic shame" I laughed

Me: "So our kids are born on the...." I took out my phone, looked at the date and I can't believe

Me: "When exactly were our kids born"

Nolwandle: "An hour ago" it's now 01:30

Me: "Babe today it's the 22nd" her widened

Nolwandle: "Really" I nodded oh my gosh.....

[09/01, 13:12] : CHAPTER THIRTY-SEVEN

Nolwandle's POV

I'm so excited for my baby, he shares his birthday with his kids. I feel bad that I forgot his birthday

Me: "Happy birthday baby" I kissed him

Sbonga: "Thanks love, and thanks for the gift" I smiled

Sbonga: "No one can ever top this, I love you my ocean" we kissed we got disturbed by sbu

Sbu: "Fry us we are your eggs" I couldn't help it but laugh this guy I missed him, he's a director so he was away for eight months to shoot some movie

Me: "When did you get here" he came to hug me

Sbu: "Three days ago yaz but I drove by your house and they said you here in hospital, what's wrong nana" I never told him that I was pregnant, I didn't want to disturb him

Me: "What do you think I'm here for"

Sbu: "I don't know that why I'm asking you" I smiled as I saw nurses strolling my babies in

Sbu: "What's going on" he looked at the babies

Me: "You are an uncle again" he smiled

Sbu: "You and zani are making me old" I slightly

shook my head

Sbu: "what are their name" he took one of them I couldn't see properly who was who

Sbu: "Who's this" I got of bed and went to him, he was holding Shane

Me: "That's Shane" he looked at me

Sbu: "So you are a mom now" I smiled and nodded

Me: "Yep"

Sbu: "Congrats" he put Shane down and hugged me

Me: "Thanks" we broke off the hug

Me: "I'm tired I need to sleep" I made my way to my bed and slept almost instantly. I woke up and sbonga was sitting with Shane, i got up and went to them

Me: "You are a natural baby" he smiled, the doctor came in

Doc: "How is everyone" we turned to her

Me: "I'm ready to go home" she shook her head

Doc: "You need to recover and we still need to check the results for the kids test we took" I nodded

Me: "So when am I leaving here"

Doc: "On the 26th"

Me: "Come on, I'll have Dr.Sithole to take care of me"
I pouted

Doc: "Fine I'll come daily to check on you and the kids" I smiled, I hate hospitals

Sbonga: "I'll take care of them" I kept on smiling

Doc: "Aren't you a happy soul" I nodded

Me: "I hate hospitals" she laughed

Doc: "Alright than, let me go fix your exist form" I nodded and she left

Sbonga: "I love you Nolwandle never forget that" I nodded, I was about to respond but he phone rang

Sbonga: "Hei'ta" he gave me Shane and continued talking on his phone. I stood up with Shane and put him in bed, I started packing up my essential stuff I got here with. I was ready to go, when he done he

came to me.

Sbonga: "So future Mrs Sithole when will we talk about us getting married our wedding" I blushed

Me: "Its still on the 16th of March baby, let's go phela baby I need my to take a long bath" the doctor came in

Doc: "In the shower right?" I shook my head

Me: "Nope bath tub"

Doc: "Sorry to burst your bubble but you cant bath in a bath tub" she cant be serious

Me: "No way" she nodded

Doc: "Yes way" I rolled my eyes

Me: "Fine" she came closer to me

Doc: "Its just for two months, anyway here is your exist form and don't forget I'll come daily to check on you three" I nodded getting of the bad

Me: "Let me hold shawn" I took him from sbonga and he took Shane

Doc: "Let me take your bag" she took it and followed

us to his car, we bid goodbyes and drove home. We got into the boys room, which he put together while we were still in Cape Town.

Me: "Welcome home boys " I looked at shawn who is sleeping so peacefully in my arms, we put them down in their separate cribs. I face sbonga after putting shawn down

Me: "Do want me to cook for dinner" he shook his head

Sbonga: "We going to my parents house" I nodded and left him to go bath in the shower. I got out, put lotion and wore sweat pants, a casual shirt and a jacket with flip flops. I went to him in our kids bedroom, he was busy putting together the baby's strollers

Me: "Ready to go" he stood up and tested the stroller

Sbonga: "Yep" I shook my head

Me: "We not taking the prams baby"

Sbonga: "I need to see my kids while we eat" I'm

close and sighed

Me: "Ok let's go, let me take Shane" I took him, went to the car and put him on his car seat sbonga followed with shawn and did the same thing

Sbonga: "Let me go and take their prams" I nodded and he left, I got inside the car. After some time he got back put the prams in the boot and got into the car. We drove to his parents house and in thirty minutes we got there. There was his dad, mom, sabelo, nandi, sims o (Sabelo and Nandi's daughter who's five months now) Lindani, and Londi

MamSithole: "My grandchildren" she took Shane from me

MamSithole: "Fana noBab wabo (they look like their dad)" she kissed him, I made my way to the dinning room where I found Simo and Nandi

Me: "My boo" I took simo, whose laughing

Nandi: "Hows the dragon in law" I laughed

Me: "I don't want to entertain her, it's still my babies birthday so I dont want no drama" they all came in,

sbonga came in with the boys prams. He put them inside they were already sleeping.

MamSithole: "Happy birthday my son" he smiled

Sbonga: "Thanks First lady" we dished up

Lindani: "Family there is something I need to tell you" he looks serious

BabSithole: "Khuluma(talk)"

Lindani: "Britney is..... I impregnated her" there was silent

BabSithole: "Yini lent ositshela yona(what are you telling us)" he stood up but as he was about to get to him a woman appeared with zinhle and another girl

Woman: "We so sorry to arrive late" sbongas mom stood up and went to her

MamSithole: "No worries at least you here" here comes drama, they sat down. Five minutes after they arrived my family came in

Me: "Mommy" I went to hug her, thank God I wont be miserable here

Mom: "Where are my grandsons" we broke off the hug and I pointed at them. We sat down and ate the food which was amazing after we were done eating we just talked

BabSithole: "Hawu Zanele its been some time since we saw you, where have you been?" He looked at the woman who came with zinhle

Zanele: "Dont act like you don't know now" she bit her lip

MamSithole: "What are you talking about?"

Zanele: "Thulani should I do the honors or should you" he kept quiet

Zanele: :Alrighty than sbonga, londi, sabelo and lindani this is your sister Zikhethelo" she pointed at the girl I didn't know

MamSithole: "What!" There was silence

BabSithole: "Calm down please"

Dad: "I think you should go zanele please"

Zanele: "You should be the last to talk" I looked at sbonga and he shrugged

Mom: "Pleass dont disrespect my husband" talking about dinner gone wrong

Zanele: "What husband oh the one you married but was satisfied by me" I decided to step in

Me: "Sorry with all due respect please can you tone it down my kids are sleeping" she looked at me up and down

Zanele: "NX as I was saying Mrs Young your husband impregnated me with zinhle" What zinhle is my sister.....

[09/01, 13:13] : CHAPTER THIRTY-EIGHT

No my ears are deceiving me, did this woman say what I think she said Zinhle is my sister

Mom: "J oshua what is she talking about" there was silence

Mom: "J oshua Ryan Young Are you her father" she was shouting, you know its about to go down when home affairs appears she said all his names, shes mad

Me: "Ma please calm down"

Mom: "Nolwandle stay out of this" she was look at dad all this time

Dad: "Baby I can explain"

Mom: "Safe it" she walked out and I followed her

Me: "Mom!" I shouted and she stopped

Mom: "I don't want to be near him" I can feel her pain when sbonga cheated not once but twice I didn't want to be in his presence

Me: "Why don't you come stay with us" she shook her head

Mom: "He will know"

Me: "Why don't you go to Njabulos house"

Mom: "That might be a great idea"

Me: "Ok get wait by my car I'll come back" she nodded and I went inside the house to sbonga

Me: "Baby please can you give me your car keys" he was curious

Sbonga: "Why"

Me: "I'm taking my mom somewhere" he nodded and gave me the keys

Sbonga: "We will sleep here with the boys you take care of your mother" I kissed him and left. When I got to the car mom was with dad

Mom: "Cela ungiyeka yezwa phumakim(leave me alone you hear me)" he left

Me: "You must drive I can't over use my strength" she got in the driver seat and drove off, I directed her where to go and finally we got there, I took out my phone and called Nolwazi.

Nolwazi: "You disturbing me" I giggled

Me: "Open up" I hung up and the gate opened we drove in and parked the car. I can tell that they busy in the house she tried to hide her lingerie with her gown as she opened up the door to let us in

Nolwazi: "What's going on" Njabulo came wearing boxers only but turned after seeing my mom, I just laughed

Me: "We getting it on" nolwazi playfully punched me

Nolwazi: "On the real what's going on, Where's your husband mom?" My mom looked down

Me: "Zinhle is your sister baby" he face dropped

Nolwazi: "How that means dad.." she didn't finish but she realized that dad cheated

Nolwazi: "Mom I'm so sorry" she hugged mom

Mom: "I don't want to see him" they continued hugging

Nolwazi: "You can stay here mom" they broke off the hug

Me: "I'll stay here tonight" she smiled, we watched movies eating junk food in the cinema after that I went to my room I took my phone and called my baby, I miss my boys

Sbonga: "Hot momma" I blushed

Me: "Haw are the boys"

Sbonga: "We fine baby, hows your mom" I sighed

Me: "Not good baby we just decided to give her space, though we did watch two movies with her,

hows your mom" I heard him sigh

Sbonga: "She locked herself in her room, its hectic"
this zanele really caused a havoc

Me: "Babe I'm sleeping now goodnight please kiss
goodnight for me to my babies"

Sbonga: "I will baby goodnight Mrs sithole" I hung
up, I was about to sleep but my phone rang.

Me: "Sup" I answered without knowing who called

Voice: "Congrats mtase(sister)" I rolled my eyes

Me: "Thanks" I'm really not in the mood to talk with
sindi

Sindi: "So when am I meeting my nephews"

Me: "You lost that right when you tried to kill me"
she giggled, which pissed me off

Sindi: "I see kiss the twins for me" she hung up, she
must be smoking her drugs if she thinks she'll see
my kids. I woke up the next morning and went
downstairs my mom was in the kitchen

Me: "Mommy" she smiled

Mom: "My lovely daughter" I hugged her

Me: "You good" she nodded

Mom: "I was thinking the whole night about this and it made me realize I miss my best friend even though she hurt me but I want to mend things" I smiled

Me: "Do you want to go and visit her" she nodded

Mom: "Yeah"

Me: "Than after that we can go joburg" she was confused

Me: "You can use our house and have all the privacy" she smiled

Mom: "Thanks" she hugged me

Me: "You my mom" I broke off the hug

Me: "Let me get ready and I'll go fetch my clothes" I quickly went to shower and after that I wore my clothes and drove off to my house. I got there and there was a beautiful white girl in my living room

Me: "Hi" she smiled as I got closer to her I saw that

she was pregnant

Girl: "Hi I'm Britney"

Me: "Nice to meet you" I went to my room and changed, I packed my clothes and threw twins clothes. When I was done I drove off to sbonga's parents house and everyone was there

Me: "Baby" I hugged him

Sbonga: "Shane was crying the whole night" I feel bad

Me: "I'm so sorry baby" I broke up the hug

Sbonga: "Its cool baby"

Me: "I'm going to joburg baby wanna come"

Sbonga: "Why you going"

Me: "My mom will be using our house for a while"

Sbonga: "Alright let me get my things baby"

Me: "We can meet at the airport baby, we going to westville pris on first"

Sbonga: "Why you going there"

Me: "Mom wants me to meet Mantuli"

Sbonga: "Really" I nodded

Me: "Yep"

Sbonga: "Okay baby" I left and drove off to Njabulos house when I got there, they were waiting for me so I took them and drove off to westville prison. Its been a while since I saw mantuli but we waited for her to come...

Mantuli's POV

I was in my cell with phindile my cellmate, shes okay. I saw warden mchunu come to us

Mchunu: "Luthuli you have a visitor let's go" they tied me up and I followed them to the visitors room, when I got there i was so surprised to see Linda here, I sat down.

Me: "Sanbona(hello)" they nodded, Nolwandle was sitting next to her

Nolwandle: "Mantuli" she smiled and I smiled back

Me: "Ujani linda(how are you linda)"

Linda: "I'm good" there was silence after that for a while and I decided to break the ice

Me: "Linda I'm sorry for hurting you, if I could turn back the time I would. I miss my best friend"

Linda: "Brenda what you did really hurt me but I forgive you. You raised Nolwandle into this wonderful woman that she is and I'm thankful for that, I miss my best friend to" I smiled

Linda: "Let's just move on from this" I nodded

Me: "So how are my grandchildren" I looked at Nolwandle, she told me the last time she was here, she was about six months of I'm not mistaken

Nolwandle: "There were born yesterday yaz and they are amazing" she showed me their pictures on her phone

Me: "Sigugile mngani (we old friend)" we laughed

Me: "Nolwandle I have something to tell you" she looked at me

Me: "After Nhlanhla and I married he just became

another person on nje there was a time I sent you to wyebank for six months, do remember" she nodded

Me: "He beat me up so hard that I landed in hospital for six months, I didn't want you to see me like that. When sindi was eleven she came to me and told me that your uncle is raping her, I believed her because he did the same thing to me. When I confronted him to stop doing that to my child, that when he beat me and I went to hospital. He told me if I go to the police he was gonna kill me, you and sindi. I was protecting both of you from killing you because I know he was capable of doing so" I was crying now, because all of these memories just came back like it happened yesterday, I regret not helping sindi but I was protecting them from being killed. I wanted to divorce him but if I did that he would have gotten everything and me and my kids would have been homeless. He would have been able to demolish my name as doctor so I stayed, endured all the pain luckily I didn't stay with him.

Me: "I would like if you ask sindi to meet me, I want to apologize to her" she looked down

Nolwandle: "I'm not exactly close with her"

Me: "What happened"

Nolwandle: "I guess I have to tell you this, I'm a gangster" are my ears deceiving me

Linda: "Nolwandle!" She looked down

Me: "Did I teach you gangsterism mina" she shook her head

Linda: "Than where did you learn it from"

Me: "Linda this is bad if Venomous finds out"

Nolwandle looked up

Nolwandle: "So you know that dad is a gangster too"
I looked at Linda

Linda: "You dont say such things in jail"

Nolwandle: "Wait that means you are also..."

Linda: "You will not tell you sister and brother"

Nolwandle: "Too late she knows about me being a gangster and my other so called sister is a gangster herself"

Me: "Sindi" she nodded

Nolwandle: "She joined the gang the is in rivalry with my gang"

Me: "Oh nkosi yam" I shook my head

Linda: "Sindi as in the one who hates you for no reason" Nolwandle nodded

Me: "Hate, Nolwandle what is Linda talking about"

Nolwandle: "She hates me for forgiving you and that resulted her burning my house and she shot me"

Us: "She what"

Me: "I need you, sindi here next week and I'm serious" these kids are out of line

Linda: "I'm not going to joburg no more, we need to sort this beef between you two"

Me: "Why you going to joburg" she sighed before answering

Linda: "Joshua slept with zanele" I widened my eyes

Me: "What Zanele loyanondindwa(that bitch)" she nodded

Linda: "I cant even look at J oshua now"

Me: "It's understandable but dont let your anger ruin your marriage" she nodded

Linda: "I wont"

Me: "Wena(you) I need sindi here" I looked at Nolwandle

Nolwandle: "How because we in a war with each other and I can't stand her"

Me: "I dont care how" I cant believe that they hate each other, we continued talking until it was time for them to go and I returned to my cell. I cant let my kids hate each other I need to fix this.....

[09/01, 13:14] : CHAPTER THIRTY-NINE

Nolwandle's POV

I dropped off my mom at Njabulos and went to sbonga's parents house, when I got there sbonga was chilling with sabelo playing xbox

Me: "Hey" I sat down next to my man

Sbonga: "Hey baby" we kissed

Sabelo: "We are here" we broke the kiss and laughed

Me: "Babe we not going to joburg anymore"

Sbonga: "No problem baby" Sabelo's phone beeped a message

Sabelo: "Sbonga we need to go" they got up and left, after a while mamsithole came in with londi

Londi: "We need to plan your wedding asap"

Me: "We" I looked at her

MamSithole: "Yes We"

Me: "Dont worry about it I got it covered"

Londi: "You cant do it by yourself" she rolled her eyes

Me: "No my mom is helping me with my twin and my friends"

Londi: "We expect luxury dont embarrass us" they stood up and left, this drama I cant. I went to go check on my boys they were asleep so I decided to sleep. I woken up by the boys crying, I managed to

calm them down but they didn't sleep sbonga came in

Sbonga: "Baby we got a problem"

Me: "What is it baby"

Sbonga: "Getsha shoot mcebisi"

Me: "This war is far from over, baby I think we need to put trackers in the kids"

Sbonga: "No" he was furious

Me: "I'm not running like a headless chicken trying to track my kids I'd they've been kidnapped"

Sbonga: "Nolwandle ngithe cha(I said no)" he left, sabelo came in

Sabelo: "What's wrong now"

Me: "I was telling him that we need to put the kids tracked gets ha always involved innocent people and the number one target will be our kids"

Sabelo: "That's a good Idea I'll tell him and lunga" he left, I turned to my boys who are now sleeping my phone rang and it from an unsaved number

Me: "This is Nolwandle"

Voice: " I'm watching your every move" I tensed up

Me: "How is this, hello" I looked at my phone and the call was declined, who the fuck was that. I quickly took my laptop and tracked the number but it seems like it was a burner phone its untraceable...

Sbonga's POV

Nolwandle is crazy to think I'll put a tracker on my boys, I was about to drive off when sabelo came to me

Sabelo: "Sbonga think about it"

Me: "No" I shook my head

Sabelo: "What if they both kidnapped, what will you do"

Me: "The same thing when we were tracking lungani"

Sableo: "How many days did it take" fuck I hate when he has a point

Me: "Fine" I got of my car and went back to my bedroom

Nolwandle: "I see your senses came back" she smiled

Me: "Mcm" I rolled my eyes

Me: "So when will they be installed"

Nolwandle: "Tomorrow me and the girls are going to ballito for dress fitting that will distract Zenande" I dont like this but it does make sense, sabelo called up lunga and told him at first he was resistant but eventually gave in. The boys didn't give us a break they were crying all night but eventually we calmed them down.

Nolwandle's POV

I woke up and sbonga was still asleep so I went to do my morning hygiene routine, wore my grey oversized hoodie with grey joggers and sneakers. Postpartum ain't no joke I dont like my body, anyway I went to the kitchen and took out my breast

pump. Since I'm breastfeeding and I'm not going to be here I'll leave my breast milk for my kids, after doing that I took my things and went off to Nolwazi's house.

Nolwazi: "cant wait to try on our dresses but you haven't decided who will be the maid of honor" I don't know who to take between Zenande or Nolwazi

Me: "I'm still deciding" she smiled

Nolwazi: "Whatever decision you make I'm going to support you" I smiled. Zenande and Nandi came together to Nolwazi's house, Lee and Amahle said we will meet at the bridal shop

Me: "Let's go" we left and drove off to the bridal shop in ballito, I cant believe in four months I'm getting married this is a dream come true I'm gonna marry the pers on I love, isn't it great.

We got there and tried on our dresses mine will be altered together a week before my wedding because I'm going to gym, I need that it body on my

wedding I cant nje. The girls dresses were rose gold sequined v-neck backless ankle length dress with a thigh high slit, I finally decided on who will be my maid of honor and it's my sister. Her dress is an off shoulder long sleeve rose gold ankle length dress with a thigh high slit. Simosihle's dress is a one shoulder puffy rose gold dress, once we were done went to spur to get something to eat, a waitress came to take our order.

Nolwazi: "We will all have Chicken, Avo & Bacon Salad" she noted down

Me: "Please bring a J.C Le Roux Le Domaine" she noted down and left

Zani: "So we all hitting the gym" I nodded, I need to renew my contract with virgin active plus I'll go and gym at the ware house do that intense workout, I need skills back. We continued talking, our food came and we ate after we were done I paid the bill. We went to the venue were the wedding will take place in Kloof a place called The duBoirs, we will

have a garden ceremony and use their function hall as our reception area. Its beautiful and its overlooks a lake. What I love about it is that it's a private place so no savages can just enter and disturb our wedding, they offered me a coordinator who will help with everything in my wedding her name is kim.

Kim: "What will the theme color of the day" we were inside the functiona hall

Me: "rose gold winter wonderland"

Kim: "That's beautiful and what will the grooms men wear"

Me: "I'm not sure but off my head I think it will Italian navy blue suits with a peach tie and brown shoes" she nodded in amazement

Kim: "And for your ceremony you want a garden wedding, will it still be rose gold winter wonderland"

Me: "Yea"

Kim: "We will finish the details and talk after that" we bid goodbyes after talking, it was now 17:00 and heading home I hope everything went well with the

kids. I notified sbonga that we came, after a one and half drive we got to my house and luckily all the grooms men were here

Nolwazi: "Alright because we all here lets talk preparations " she smiled rubbing her hands

KG: "This better be good"

Nolwazi: "Awukahle wena(Chill) anyway how are the suits " she looked at sbonga who's sitting next to me

Sbonga: "We will wear Italian navy blue suits with brown shoes and a peach tie" I looked at him and laughed

Sbonga: "You okay" he raised his eyes eyebrow

Me: "Yeah baby it just that I said the very same thing to the wedding coordinator" they all laughed

Lunga: "Great chose ntwana KG would have made a mess"

Sabelo: "I second that" we laughed

KG: "Dont forget I'll have my own wedding and you have to wear what I choose"

Amahle: "Ayi wethu (no way)" she shook her head

Me: "What's wrong it will his wedding just fell sorry the wife" she looked down

Me: "No fucking way you the wife ayi when did this coupling courtship start" she blushed

Amahle: "Three weeks ago"

Me: "No wonder we dont get morning surprises visits from you" I looked at KG

KG: "Not everything is about you two" I blinked repeatedly

Me: "Alright I'll keep that in mind" I smiled

Lee: "We are going off track, the step" the boys mumbled

Sabelo: "ayi ngeke(no way)"

Njabulo: "Yini(what) are we calling our perfect wedding" I laughed

Philani: "Bazothi(they will say) this was our perfect blessed exquisite wedding" we all laughed

Me: "Fuck you" I signaled my middle finger to him,

they just laughed

Zenande: "I was thinking after they ceremony we will walk into the reception as couples kahle nje(properly) than after we changed, the second time we walk in the venue we will be dancing. Each couple will walk in dancing to different songs than we all join for one song"

Me: "I also want a bridesmaid vs groomsman battle"
sbonga shook his head

Sbonga: "So much dancing babe" all the girls laughed

Me: "Yini(what) you scared that you will lose"

Lunga: "Bring it on" I smiled

Nandi: "We will"

Nolwazi: "Invitation will be sent this weekend, anything else"

KG: "Yes your dresses"

Nandi: "Rose gold sequined v-neck backless ankle length dress with a thigh high slit and for our beautiful maid of honor it will be a rose gold

sequined off shoulder ankle length dress with a thigh high slit"

Philani: "Who the maid of honor" since I decided today I didn't tell them

Nolwazi: "Me of course" she smiled

Njabulo: "That's my babe"

KG: "Wee ma" he laughed, KG is sbongas best man.

They grew up together sbonga once told me that they were friends from grade 1 in Hillcrest primary, in high school they both went to Crawford but they were suspended in grade nine so they parents sent them to umlazi comtech that's where they both got their gangsterism act from. They went to UCT but got kicked out of res because of there constant fighting than his dad offered them to stay in his house but they would throw parties like there no tomorrow so he kicked out to get their own place that's when they settled down their rebel ways. As for lunga they were friends since they were crawled basically but lunga's dad stayed in Cape Town so

they visited each other on holidays but they all studied at UCT the three amigos. Njabulo is more of Sabelo's friend but they all join forces and started this gang just the six of them (Sbonga, Lunga, Njabulo, Sabelo, KG and Philani) then they pulled their connections from all over the country now there's Black Spades in every each province.

Nolwazi: "Anyway and the traditional dress, since the theme is African print first it will be isidwaba than a white dress with an African print touch"

Sabelo: "We will wear ibhes hu with amashoba"

Me: "I'll ask Kim to do the African ceremony detailing for me" we agreed in our preparations and we are all happy I didn't need those two witches Planning my wedding, after some they all left beside Lunga and Zani who are about to leave now

Zani: "I need to go pee before we go" she got up and rushed to the bathroom

Me: "Can't wait to start working again in two months even though I'll start working here but I'll miss

irritating the boss" I smiled

Sbonga: "Do the honors" lunga looked at me

Lunga: "Ntwan you fired"

Me: "What" he looked as I was to speak again

Zenande came back

Zani: "I'm ready" he quickly got up and they left, we bid goodbyes now it was me and sbonga

Me: "So you want to control my life" I cant no I didn't pass with 22 distinctions to sit at home and be a housewife

Sbonga: "You need to be here with our boys"

Me: "So you thing I cant be a hard working mother who's a loving wife, you think I'm incapable of doing such wow what great support I have from my so called soon to be husband" I walk away I'm not mad at him, I'm just disappointed he doesn't believe in me. Even though I don't really need this job it's nice knowing that you have your own money that you worked for. I turned my back on him sleeping, I don't want to see his face...

[09/01, 13:14] : CHAPTER FORTY

These past four months were hectic especially last week making my wedding dresses was a chaos but we finished them yesterday and I can't believe I'm getting married tomorrow. My kids are a handful they roll over the place, they can't crawl properly but they starting to. They mumble sounds here and there but they love to laugh. On Christmas s'bonga made them wear the same outfits as him a Burberry shirt with jeans and red Jordans, they are a photo copy of their father. On New Year's we all had a gathering with all the kids, Lungani is now eleven months old his birthday is next month and Simosihle is now nine months old. Lungani can basically walk now and is talking mostly blabbing. Yesterday in my wedding gown fitting he came with Zenande's 50 inch Brazilian hair that he already cut its now a 14 inch Brazilian hair thanks to Lungani the homemade hairdresser, she was so angry but didn't hit him because his daddy doesn't want his child being beaten up and that rubbed off to s'bonga as well. I'm worried about are my boys they kicking

each other and scratching one another I don't know what to do now because no one is showing any sign of hatred. Sindi didn't go to mantuli in prison she said we should all go to hell so we stopped, I actually pulled some strings so that MaNtuli can attend my wedding tomorrow. My mom and dad worked their problems out and she accepts zinhle which I haven't but I did invite her to my wedding because I'm willing to mend things. Zikhethelo is a great soul she's doing her first year in fashion designing, oh nolwazi is two months pregnant now and lives in joburg full time now. Sbonga has a cousin who came to durban shes doing her first year in interior designing so I hired her to take care of the twins, she stays with us her name is Khanyo. We recruited new members to our gang its xolani AT atomic(he can enable a bomb fast), thabani logic(he comes up with the most complicated plans that actually work and can really make your mind think backwards), mcebisi C4 isn't new to the gang but I just became familiar with him now since sbonga is now the new leader of the durban unit. Sabelo is the leader in general of all units and lunga

is the leader of the cape town unit, njabulo is the leader of the joburg unit. Lindani's girlfriend Britney gave birth last month to a beautiful baby girl Singobile Nia sithole, shes so cute. Anyway I'm getting ready for my bachelorette party in my granny's house at Chesterville. There's all my bridesmaids, I wore a black tube top with metallic gold shorts and rose gold shoes. I tied my weave that I did in the morning, went to the dining room.

Me: "So how do I look" they smiled

Nolwazi: "True definition of beauty" I teared up a little

Nandi: "Ayi man you will ruin my makeup" I laughed

Me: "Gogo will you be okay with these two"

Gran: "Yes now go plus there's khanyo here so go" i laughed

Zani: "We need strippers" I looked at her

Me: "You want the Maldives trip fiasco to happen again" she laughed

Nolwazi: "You went to the Maldives without me"

Me: "It was before I met you, we went to the Maldives ne than the boys rock up because of some drama nje. This one(I pointed at zani) called male strippers before coming to Maldives so they came to our yatch mind you the guys are here two, so you can imagine the drama that went down" nolwazi clapped her hands in disbelief

Zani: "Ayi kwashuba weoe ayi(It was hectic) never seen such drama" we finally left them in the house and went to sun coast casino, we play Russian roulette, poker nje we gambled and drank cocktails.

We also went to the beach at night it was nice my last hoorah before I became someone's wife, we headed to The duBoirs because we booked for the whole weekend and their accommodations will have no one but us only we want privacy and we don't want to be disturbed on our day, we got there at around 01:30 before I slept zani gave me this horrible smoothie that will kill my hangover. I woke

up around 05:30 did my hygiene routine after that I put lotion and started with my hair, it was styled in a bohemian style. 07:00 I started my make up which was a natural rose gold make up look, I was done with makeup around 08:00 and my bridesmaids were done with everything it was just me. I put on my dress which is a rhinestone crystal off shoulder mermaid dress and I put on my three meter long veil. My boys are with their dad getting ready, nolwazi came to me

Nolwazi: "Did you see sbonga's Instagram" I shook my head and she head me her phone and it's a video sbonga posted on Instagram I was watching

Sbonga: "Cava the Italian suit" he brushed his suit

Sbonga: "Cava the swag, phusha phanding umsweko"

Lunga: "Haw dankie" I gave her phone back and smiled

Me: "I can't believe I'm getting married to the person I love with all my heart"

Nolwazi: "I'm proud of sis" we hugged

Me: "Thanks" I broke off the hug, I wore my average size white block heels. It was now 08:50, we made our way to the ceremony area because my wedding is starting officially at 09:00. I held my bouquet waiting for the signal to start, we waited for a good five minutes and then my wedding started. I walked slowly with my father by my side down the aisle, we reached the end and he gave me to sbonga. We stood facing each other next to the priest.

Priest: "We gather here to unite these two people in marriage. Their decision to marry has not been entered into lightly and today they publicly declare their private devotion to each other. The essence of this commitment is the acceptance of each other in entirety, as lover, companion, and friend. A good and balanced relationship is one in which neither person is overpowered nor absorbed by the other, one in which neither person is possessive of the other, one in which both give their love freely and without jealousy. Marriage, ideally, is a sharing of

responsibilities, hopes, and dreams. It takes a special effort to grow together, survive hard times, and be loving and unselfish. Do you both pledge to share your lives openly with one another, and to speak the truth in love? Do you promise to honor and tenderly care for one another, cherish and encourage each other, stand together, through sorrows and joys, hardships and triumphs for all the days of your lives?" We looked at each other's eyes and smiled

Us: "We do"

Priest: "Do you pledge to share your love and the joys of your marriage with all those around you, so that they may learn from your love and be encouraged to grow in their own lives?" we nodded

Us: "We do"

Priest: "Before we continue I know you have written vows for each other" we nodded

Sbonga: "I vow to be the man that you inspire me to be and the man that you deserve. Finally, I vow to spend every day I have left on this earth showering you with a zealous love and a faithful commitment. A love that many waters cannot quench, a love that floods cannot drown. I have for the first time found what I can truly love I have found you. You are my sympathy my better self my good angel I am bound to you with a strong attachment. I think you good, gifted, lovely: a fervent, a solemn passion is conceived in my heart; it leans to you, draws you to my centre and spring of life, wrap my existence about you and, kindling in pure, powerful flame, fuses you and me in one. Do you remember the very first day that we met? I knew the very first moment I saw you. I knew we were meant to be together for all of our days. You have become my lover, my companion, and my best friend. There's no one else I'd want to build a life with. I get to have you by my side, my love and my wife, for eternity." I teared up a little and smile

Me: "I dont know how you expect me to top that but

okay, Darling I wake up just to sleep with you I open my eyes so I could see with you and I live so I can die with you. Sometimes these walls seem to cave in on me When I look in your eyes, I feel alive. Some days we say words that don't mean a thing But when you holding me tight, I feel alive. I vow to put us first and make sure we are constantly working to grow together. I vow to love you and honor our commitment when we are near and far from each other. I vow to remember soup is a side not a meal. I vow to stand by you in life's wonderful moments and when life is difficult. Also, for making me wait so long I vow to make you wait on me getting ready for the rest of your life. Sbonga, you're the person I waited for and you were worth the wait. Today I become your wife, your other half, and I can't wait for all the blessings we will wait for together" sbonga signal something and the piano started playing and he sang

Sbonga: "If there's a question of my heart, you've got it It don't belong to anyone but you If there's a question of my love, you've got it Baby don't worry,

I've got plans for you

Baby, I've been making plans, oh love

Baby, I've been making plans for you

Baby, I've been making plans

Baby, I've been making plans for you" I knew sbonga could sing but this is on another level

Priest: "May these rings be blessed as a symbol of your union. As often as either of you look upon these rings, may you not only be reminded of this moment, but also of the vows you have made and the strength of

your commitment to each other." KG gave us our rings, mine was a 34 karat emerald cut diamond platinum ring that cost R1,6 million rand and his is a 9 karat platinum wedding band with a row of black diamonds. We slipped the rings in each others hand and the priest announced us as husband and wife, I was shy to kiss him but i finally did now I'm Mrs Nolwandle Ava Sithole. We left the ceremony set and went to sign legal documents, after that we went to take photos luckily my boys weren't asleep

yet so we took pictures with them.....

[09/01, 13:14] : CHAPTER FORTY-ONE

Sbonga's POV

For my bachelor party I had a pool at lunga's house that they bought last month 5 streets away from my house it was an epic party, after the party which ended around 02:00 we drove to The duBoirs. I woke up around 07:00 and got ready for my big day with my boys, the wedding ceremony area was so beautiful it had gold tiffany chairs with dusty pink bows on them. They were dusty pink flowers with white flowers making an arch shape where will stand, the view was magnificent looking at the mountains it was just dead gorgeous. The ceremony went well, we took beautiful pictures and it was time for us to head to the reception, we got inside and wow my wife went all out. The song All I do is win started playing as we walked to our table, we finally got to our table and sat down after some time we were called for the first dance they played

thinking out loud by ed Sheeran. We were done went to sit and it was time for the speeches, nolwazi stood up

Nolwazi: "Hello everyone, I am Nolwandle's sister. I don't think I surprise anyone when I say that I love my sister. She is worthy of all the love in the world and I am beyond thrilled that she has found that in Sbonga. They are so like each other and so perfectly matched. I know that Sbonga will take care of her and that Nolwandle will take care of him. You are now my brother Sbonga and officially Welcome you." She blowed kisses at us. KG stood up

KG: "Gosh, what an emotional day it's been. Even the cake is in tiers. Hi everyone! I'm Kagiso and it's time for me to give the speech I frantically scribbled down 15 minutes ago! The couple have requested that I don't share any embarrassing stories... so that's it from me! Thanks for listening!" We all laughed, trust KG to make a joke everywhere he goes

KG: "Anyway, Love is not always perfect, but when the right people are together, they will always fight to make it work. Nothing in the world can tear them apart. These two people sitting in front of me are the epitome of true love and I am so lucky to have been a part of this special day and bear witness to this proclamation of love. Let us toast to the happy newlyweds." They cheered and Mrs Young stood up

Mrs Young: "I wish to raise a toast to my daughter and her new husband. Although she's too old to hold my hand, she'll always hold my heart. I never got the chance to watch you grow from my little girl into the beautiful bride standing before me but I'm grateful that Brenda brought you up into this beautiful wonderful woman that you are today. Everyone you meet is touched by your kindness, generosity, love for life and cheeky humour. I am incredibly lucky to have you as a daughter and as a treasured friend too. I feel blessed to welcome Sbonga into our lives and thank him for the laughter and happiness he brings my daughter. I couldn't wish for a better man for Nolwandle than Sbonga;

may the two of you have a long, happy and healthy life together. To Nolwandle and Sbonga." Nolwandle was starting to cry but she wipe away her tears, my mom stood up

Mom: "Sbonga my son, I love you so much. On your wedding day, I am overcome with so many happy emotions: love, gratitude, excitement, and joy. You could not have found a better bride to spend the rest of your days with. Nolwandle thank you for making my son so happy. I am more grateful to you than words can possibly say."

She went to sit down, light music started to play as our food came and we ate after that there was a father daughter dance and they dances to My girl by the temptations. When they were done people join in the dance floor which engraved our initials S.N Sithole, while people were dancing my girl and her squad went to change I guess because they just disappeared, Shawn and Shane were asleep in the bedrooms and khanyo offered to watch them and she had her friend with her to keep her company....

Nolwandle's POV

I managed to sneak out while people were dancing without noticing me leaving, I got to my room and changed into a white long sleeved short dress with black average heels. I sent sbonga a message saying that they must come, we waited for a good five minutes and they showed up now we can start. Amahle and KG went in dancing together to Pakisha, next was Zenande and Lunga dancing to Banomoya, Nolwazi and Njabulo followed with omunye, Sabelo and Nandi went in dancing to Iwalk yephara, Liyana and Philani followed with Bhampa. Damn I didn't know the boys could dance especially Sabelo he can dance yoh anyway me and sbonga, we got in dancing to No Rush when we were done, we divided our self girls vs boys. They started dancing to Look at me, Classic man, All the way up, Sexual healing, That's how I like it, This is how we do it and 24k magic. They really pulled out their A-game once they were done we started dance. We danced to Dance for you, Upgrade you, Finesse remix, My type, Megatron, and Hot girl summer. The crowd declared

that the boys won but whatever we cut the cake which which a rose gold marble and threw my bouquet, sbonga made me sit and took the garter with his teeth. He threw it, the party continued and we left the place so that we can be alone.

Sbonga: "Mrs Sithole" I smiled and giggled

Me: "I'm officially your wife" I continued smiling and he came to me. He picked me up and started kissing me his hands running caressing on my body, he placed me on the bed and started to take off my dress. I unbuttoned his pants and one lead to another . I dont know when I fell asleep but I was woken up by my phone ringing, I didn't bother looking at the caller ID

M

Me: "Yah" I spoke in my hoarse voice

Voice: "Vuka siyahamba(Wake up siyahamba)" it's my mom

Me: "Ma what's the time"

Mom: "It 3" so early

Me: "Okay" I woke up and sbonga wasn't in bed nxa this nigga didn't even bother to wake me up, I have to be eMtubatuba at 08:30 and it's a 3 hour drive, I'm sure sbonga is on his way right now. I got of bed and went to my moms room, we started to pack our things in the cars and we left at 03:45 on our way to Mtubatuba sbonelo was driving with sbu taking turns, I don't know when I slept but I was woken up by nolwazi telling me we are here, it's now 07:02. We book a near by BnB to get ready in I have one hour to get ready, everything was chaotic but we did manage to finish by 08:20 I was wearing my wedding dress with a blanket over me. My brother drove like a maniac on the road lucky I booked a BnB literally five minutes away from his home to we got there on the dot 08:30. I got of the car and my family accompanied me singing traditional songs on the way, we finally reached their house and stood outside because their gates were close. Sbonga's father spoke a few times with his uncles, I was sitting on a grass mat next to a caramel krist.

Kim had managed to buy all these items and store them in the BnB that used before time. After some time we were allowed in, I went inside the house and changed my wedding dress to wear isidwaba. I went back outside and they were laying the gifts next to the tent and call out all sithole members. I stood up and made the bed put linens with covers, I went to look for him. When I found him, I brought him to the bed and washed his feet. I let him sleep than covered him with a duvet and my bridesmaids came to whip him with sticks but gently, he got up and ran away. I gifted my krist to family as a sign that should I die they are the ones who will/must bury me. We went inside the tent, the decorations were beautiful, African print with white decor. My dad stood up looks like he will say a speech

Dad: "Today is a bittersweet moment for me, today my beautiful daughter is leaving my nest to make her own and start a family with sbonga but also from today you will spend the rest of your life with sbonga. I'm proud to call you my daughter, I love

you so much and I wish you many more years to you. To Nolwandle and Sbonga." Sbonga's father stood up

BabSithole: "Today I officially welcome you kwaSithole you are my daughter now. All I ask is for lots of grandbabies, Sbonga take care of this God sent angelic soul. To Sbonga and Nolwandle." He raised his glass

The food came and Lady Zamar came on stage to perform her songs, ncho my baby was so thoughtful. After eating and dancing a little we processed with the traditional dancing, I gave sbonga a spear as a sign of respect the head of our family. He tried his best ukugiya but it was cute to see him. We continued with the party until it was night and we went to his bedroom, he has a room outside and it's big enough to be a four-room house on its own. I put the twins on their cribs and went to join my husband in bed.

Me: "What a day" I was tired

Sbonga: "Let end it with a bang" I shook my head

Sbonga: "Come on" he started tickling me, he kissed me so passionately and slowly. We were taking off each other clothes but got disturbed by a knock

Sbonga: "Hayi hayi hayi yini kdwa(What now)" I put on his short and went to open the door. Londi came in crying

Sbonga: "What's wrong" she ignored him and came to me

Londi: "Nolwandle please help me" never thought I'd live to see this day londi asking for my help

Me: "What do you want" I sit up londi gave me her phone and said I must press play, I did as she says. Thixo buya it's bad ayi.....

[09/01, 13:14] : CHAPTER FORTY-TWO

Sabelo came flying in the room, its about to go down.

Sabelo: "Usho uma ufuna ukuba ipornstar yezwa londi(Tell us when you want to be a pornstar londi)" sbonga looked confused

Sbonga: "What are you talking about" Sabelo showed him the video

Sbonga: "Not once but twice, a sex tape again" she cried uncontrollably, I dont even sympathize with her

Londi: "Ngiyakucela Nolwandle(please)" I took a towel next to me and wrapped it around me quickly than took my laptop to try and delete this mess again but there were busy scolding her I couldn't concentrate so I got out and went to the room where AT(Atomic) was sleeping in

AT: "Skiphan" as he open the door for me and I entered

Me: "I need a quiet place" he was about to respond when khanyo appeared from the bathroom

Khanyo: "Babe..." she kept quiet when she noticed me

Me: "What's going on here" there was silence

Me: "You need to get her out of here, her cousins are coming" there was a knock on the door and I

looked at Khanyo, she went back to the bathroom and AT went to open for Sbonga and Sabelo with londi

Sabelo: "I hope its deleted" I quickly hacked the websites and delete the video than tried to hack the person who uploaded it but I couldn't get through, I tried for at ten times but I finally hacked it but it looks like its Taylor's phone that uploaded this

Me: "We got a problem" I looked at Sabelo and immediately told londi to leave, I looked at AT because this matter is gang related and khanyo needs to get out of here. He slowly went to the bathroom and came back with Khanyo

Sabelo: "What the fuck is happening here" khanyo walked past them and left

Sbonga: "Who are you working for" he punched AT

AT: "No one ntwana I just genuinely love her" that just pissed him off more

Sbonga: "What do you know about love" he was about to beat him up but I stood in front of them

Me: "Its not the time to fight we need to fix this" I went to sit down

Me: "I knew that the Savage wont just sit and let us have a happy moment" they looked at me

Sabelo: "What's wrong"

Me: "Taylor, Londi's boyfriend is in the savages" they put their hands on their heads

Sbonga: "Fuck"

Me: "He works at Millo Chartered accountant agency" they looked at me

AT: "Lunga's company" I nodded and I told them the incident that happened while I was still working there

Sabelo: "Does he still work there" I shrugged

Me: "Since your brother got me fired I dont know but I can ask lisa my ex PA to tell me" he nodded

Sabelo: "So when are you leaving for your honeymoon"

Sbonga: "Tomorrow, with our boys" we decided to

take a family honeymoon we will go with khanyo so she can take care of the twin when we have night outside

Sabelo: "We will sort everything while you are away" I nodded and we left AT's room. I was too tired to continue where we left off so I slept. We woke around 06:00 because our flight is at 10:00 luckily I packed our luggages on Wednesday and had them transferred here at Mtubatuba on Thursday so when we woke up, we quickly did our hygiene routine got dressed in our tracksuits and took our things to the car. My sister and mother will take my remaining items home with them, it was a 3 hour long drive but we finally got to the airport. We got through the procedures and got on our flight, Fifteen hours on an airplane is no joke but we finally got to Costa Rica. We booked a villa damn this house was beautiful, we spent a week. We went shark cage diving, ziplining had few romantic dinners for two but fun have to come to an end. We are leaving tomorrow, I walked passed a study room and there was someone talking it was sbonga

Sbonga: "How did you get this number"

Voice: "....."

Sbonga: "What do you want from me."

Voice: "....."

Sbonga: "You not gonna do that" he shouted

Voice: "....."

Sbonga: "I dare you" who is he talking to

Voice: "....."

Sbonga: "Next time I will call you, dont call siyezwan(do we understand each other)" I quickly walked away, these tense cases ngek I wouldn't be able to handle them.

Our food came for dinner and I feed my boys purity, after eating we went to sleep but we had sex first but it was a little bit rough today, I'm not complaining thou I enjoyed it. We woke up and did our hygiene than went the airport, fifteen hours later

I was in Durban. We land in Durban around 19:00, sabelo called us to the warehouse, we wore our gang clothes and went to the warehouse.

Sabelo: "We took care of the problem with Taylor but there's just one problem that we cant fix." Me and sbonga looked at each other

Me: "What is it."

Sabelo: "Londi is two months pregnant" our jaws dropped

Me: "Let me guess Taylor is the father right" he nodded, damn. My phone rang and it's an unknown number

Me: "Hello."

Voice: "Mtanami(my child" I smile because its MaNtuli

Me: "ujani ma(how are you mom)" I bought her a phone to use inside

MaNtuli: "Theres something I need to tell you" I'm getting worried now

Me: "Yindab(what's wrong)"

MaNtuli: "Nhlanhla is the leader of Savage Skulls" I popped my eyes

Me: "What"

MaNtuli: "He was part of the United Nations because his brother Vusi, he was in the Viper gang and when Nhlanhla wanted to be part of it vusi said no than he went and joined the United Nations. When vusi died the vipers took revenge on the United Nations, they demolished their gang but Nhlanhla started his own gang Savage Skulls, what I know is that Nhlanhla sons is also part of the gang too."

Me: "Thanks ma for telling me" we bid goodbyes

Me: "Guys we gotta a problem" they looked at me

Sbonga: "What is it."

Me: "My uncle from the Luthuli's is the leader of Savage Skulls"

Sabelo: "Does Sindi know" I shrugged

Me: I doubt because she wouldn't have joined, but

his son is also in the gang thou."

Sbonga: "Its definitely that Killa guy nobody has seen him but we hear the things he does"

Sabelo: "I think his name is siya"

Me: "But isn't he a buthelezi"

Sbonga: "Maybe that's his mother's surname"

Me: "Why let your son join a gang, I'd never let Shawn or Shane join"

Sabelo: "Anyway we have a surprise for you two" he walked away and we followed him, we went to the race track behind the warehouse.

Sabelo: "We didn't do a gang bachelorette or bachelor party now we are doing a bike race" the boys started racing each other and sbonga won, than its was the girls and I won lastly it was Couple vs Couple, Amahle and KG took the win. Mcebisi made his way with a familiar girl to us and I couldn't believe it, it's my cousin.

Me: "Penelope what are you doing here"

C4(mcebisi): "Shes a new member" I pulled her
aside

Me: "What's wrong with you"

Penny: "Nothing"

Me: "Do you know what this gang does" she nodded

Penny: "I'm not a child" I took a big breath and
exhaled

Me: "You are 21 years old"

Penny: "I choose to be here no one forced me and I
know you trying to protect me but can I just do this"
I sighed and nodded

Me: "Did you go train" she nodded

Me: "How trained you"

Penny: "C4" she blushed

Me: "You are in a few with him aren't you" she
nodded

Penny: "I like him"

Me: "Be careful"

Penny: "Dont worry" we hugged and I went to sbonga who is with mcebisi and sabelo, I took out my gun and pointed at mcebisi

Sabelo: "Ayi yini manje(What's wrong now)"

Me: "Hurt my cousin and I'll blow your balls off" he choked up, sbonga and Sabelo laughed at him.

After that we went back home it was around 22:00, I was in the closet and I overheard him talking to someone on the phone

Sbonga: "I'll pay for everything dont stress, I'll meet up with you tomorrow." After that there was silence I think he was done talking, Who is he talking to.....

[09/01, 13:15] : CHAPTER FORTY-THREE

Two months of marriage has been amazing, my boys a growing up fast. I'm addicted to sbongas cologne, I stole it from him and put in my bag. I spray myself with it when he isn't around, I even stole his favorite golf t-shirt and his jordans. I don't know why but I get hungry in a midnight and sneak to eat, I recently started to get moody and fight with sbonga. It was midnight and I was really hungry so I

went down stairs to eat than out of nowhere sbonga shows up

Sbonga: "Eating again at midnight" I started to get irritated

Me: "Manje ungenaphi(So what's your problem)" he shook his head

Sbonga: "Nothing"

Me: "That's what I thought" haw now I have to report when I'm hungry ayi, I went back to sleep in the morning I woke up and sbonga wasn't in bed so I went to check on my boys.

They were awake so I took them and went to the lounge, I put them down. I went to prepare pureed avocado for them to eat, I turned on cartoons for them they like laughing but they do fight from time to time but looks like its decreasing. Khanyo didn't go to school so I went to do my hygiene routine and wore my denim jeans with a black friends shirt and

red jordans, I left the house called an uber and went to a car dealership. I bought the new McLaren GT and I pulled some strings to get it out today, I went to the salon and I cut my hair to a long Bob cut and dyed my hair plum. I drove back home and it was around 16:00, I started hooting and everyone came outside. I came out the car and sbonga walked towards me.

Sbonga: "What is this" I rolled my eyes

Me: "My car" I smiled, if I bought it under his name he would have come to the car dealership in matter of seconds so I bounced it under my name

Sbonga: "What's up with your hair" I ran my fingers through my hair

Me: "You like" he just turned around and walked away, yoh the drama.

I went inside the house and I started preparing food, we ate but sbonga said he was going to meet up

with lunga it was around 20:00 so he left. Khanyo helped me get these boys to sleep and I went to sleep after, I woke it was 03:00 I'm hungry again so went to eat. I love eating avocado mixed with mayonnaise and dip an apple in it then eat it, sounds disgusting but its amazing. I went back to sleep, I was woken up by zani

Me: "What do you want." I was irritated

Zani: "Mngani(friend) its 10:00" I sat up immediately

Me: "What I need to check on the boys" she looked at me

Zani: "Why did you cut your hair" I shrugged

Me: "I just felt like it" she threw me a brown paper bag and I looked inside

Me: "What's the meaning of this"

Zani: "Sbonga came home last night complaining to lunga that he thinks you pregnant, he said you stole his cologne, shirt and eating at midnight" I shook my head

Me: "That department has been closed so it ain't it" I rolled my eyes

Zani: "Prove it than" I took the bag and went to the bathroom, I did the necessary things and now I was waiting

Zani: "How is it" she shouted

Me: "Wait" I'm starting to get nervous, ten minutes felt like ten hours waiting but finally ten minutes was up and I went to check. Two damn lines on three sticks, I punched a mirror. I just got angry, zani came in

Zani: "What's wrong" I gave her the pregnancy test

Zani: "Congratulations babe" she hugged me

Zani: "Why aren't you happy" she broke off the hug

Me: "I already got my hands full with the twins I don't need a newborn" I started crying

Zani: "You not alone, you have your husband and us. We got you" I hugged her

Zani: "Let's go to a doctor" I nodded, I did my hygiene routine and wore a denim short but it ain't

that short with a black tube top and an oversized pablo bomber jacket, I topped it off with ivy park sneakers. I went to see my babies in their playroom with khanyo and AT was here too. It was hard for sbonga and Sabelo to accept their relationship but they finally gave in

Me: "Call me if anything happens" they nodded and we left. We got to the hospital and Amber works her now

Doc: "Nice to meet you again"

Me: "What happened happened at Cape Town" I asked as I sat down with zani

Doc: "Husband wants to stay us to stay here in Durban, so what brings you to a gynaecologist"

Me: "She thinks I'm pregnant"

Zani: "No you took a test and it came out positive" I rolled my eyes

Me: "Whatever" amber laughed

Doc: "Alright you two, Nolwandle go take a seat I'll be there with you in a sec" we got up and went to

lay back on the bed. Amber came in and applied the gel on me, she started to check my womb.

Doc: "Look here there's the heart beat" I smiled when I heard it

Me: "I hope it's a girl" zani held my hand

Doc: "It look like you are due on the 16th of December"

Me: "December buddy with my dad" I really hope it's a girl, after the appointment we went to eat at nando's and we went back home.

My beeper a message saying "Mommy they having meetings, see you soon" my kids can't even even crawl properly yet alone type a message, who the fuck sent this. It was 15:00 when I got home mamsithole and londi are here, I went to the kitchen and mamsithole followed me

Mamsithole: "A wife doesn't wear that" I looked at myself and looked at her

Me: "My man doesn't mind"

Mamsithole: "Sies you should be ashamed of yourself"

Me: "Please you come all the way from your house and come to disrespect me in my house, my husband doesn't mind the way I dress in fact he loves it so please if you aren't use to our norm there's the door to left. If you know Beyonce's song irreplaceable you will know what I mean" I started preparing dinner

Mamsithole: "This is the time you start cooking ayi no wonder my grandbabies look thin nje" what the fuck she talking about these boys are chubby as fuck, I decided to not entertain her but she kept irritating me. I put my knife down and looked at her

Me: "Ma I have had enough, I respect you as my mother in law and as an elderly but please respect me in my house" she clapped her hands

Mam'sithole: "Listen her girly I can get you out this house in a snap of a finger" londi came in looking all smiling because her mother threatening me

Me: "Instead of forcing your energy to me, you should prepare to be a granny again" she looked at me

Mamsithole: "Haw such great news" I rolled my eyes

Me: "It's not me" I rolled my eyes, shes definitely not gonna be the first to know about my pregnancy ngeke. I look at londi who had guilt and shame in her eyes, I just knew that she hasn't told her mom about her pregnancy

Mamsithole: "Than it has to be sabelo, it can't be Lindani phela I'll klap him if he impregnates someone" I smiled, it's that satisfaction kind of smile. I carried on cooking dinner, sbonga finally came home and we ate dinner. I decided not entertaining whoever sent me that message, we were in bed getting ready to sleep

Sbonga: "I'm so tired baby" I can tell

Me: "What a massage baby" he nodded Than laid on his stomach and I got on top of him

Me: "Baby I got something to tell you" he groaned, I

think he is enjoying this massage

Me: "I'm pregnant" I whispered in his ear and I got up, he quickly turned around

Sbonga: "Really baby" I nodded and I went to take the baby's picture and gave it to him. All of a sudden he just became cold, he gave me back the picture and got in bed

Me: "You good baby" he nodded

Sbonga: "I'm just tired" I got in bed, he's acting strange. It took me a long time but I fell asleep. I woke up and went to check on my babies, they were still sleeping so I went to do my hygiene routine and wore my pjs again. I went to go make breakfast for everyone, khanyo is stressed with her exams so today I want her to focus on herself. Sbonga came in the kitchen

Me: "Going to work" he shook his head

Sbonga: "Nope I'll be working at home today" he came to me and kissed me. My phone rang and its

nosihle, my cousin from the Luthuli's

Me: "Mzala(Cousin)"

Nosihle: "You need to come to wyebank manje(now)" I stop tossing

Me: "What's wrong" I'm panicking

Nosihle: "Its grandmother" tears escaped my eyes

Me: "Ngiyeza(I'm coming)" we bid goodbyes and I looked at sbonga

Me: "We need to go baby" I quickly went to change, took my things and notified khanyo that we leaving. I hope gogo is ok.....

[09/01, 13:15] : CHAPTER FORTY-FOUR

In less than an hour we arrived at wyebank around 11:00

Me: "How is she holding up" I asked nosihle as I walked inside the house

Nosihle: "It just got worse" she started crying, I took her to her room and calmed her down. We stayed in

her room for the whole day, I don't know when I fell asleep last night but I woke up and quickly went to check on my granny she looks pale.

Granny: "Cela uyongithengel iqwinya(Please can you go and buy a voetkok" I nodded, I got up took the money and went to the store. I was about to leave but someone grabbed my arm, I turned around and its Nkanyiso my ex. I rolled my eyes.

Me: "What do you want" he smiled that just irritated me, this man broke my virginity and left me after that.

Nkanyiso: "Sthandwa sam" I took a deep breath and sighed

Me: "Not anymore" I tried yanking my arm but he was too strong, he wasn't hurting me.

Voice: "If you know what's good for you sonny you better let go of that arm" I turned around and its sbonga, Nkanyiso looked at up and down than turned to me

Nkanyiso: "Sweetheart why dont you love me anymore" sbonga came and punched him

Sbonga: "I told you to leave my wife alone" he stretched out his hand and we walked away

Me: "Did you really had to do that" I asked calmly

Sbonga: "Dont touch my wife, simple" he smiled and I smiled back, we kept walking until we got home but as we approached we heard crys. I quickly ran inside and I saw nosihle crying they way she cried I just knew that my grandmother has died, tears started escaping from my eyes. My asthma started attacking me and I slowly closed my eyes.

Sbonga's POV

We quickly took Nolwandle to the crompton hospital in pinetown, I was sitting on a chair next to her bed. The doctor came in

Doc: "They both fighters" I smiled and touched my wife's stomach

Me: "They are" she giggled and left, I looked at Nolwandle who is opening her eyes slowly

Nolwandle: "Where am i" she tried to get up but

failed

Me: "You in a hospital, you had an asthma and ended up being unconscious but you and the baby are fine" she smiled, haw my beautiful wife. Sabelo came in with nandi

Sabelo: "How are you" he said to Nolwandle

Nolwandle: "My chest hurts but I'll be good" she smiled

Me: "You need to rest baby" she rolled her eyes, the stubbornness she has

Nolwandle: "All I need are chicken lickin wings and a Ferrero Rocher" she smiled

Me: "I'll go and buy it sthandwa sami(my love)" I left her with nandi, sabelo followed me

Sabelo: "At the funeral I'll ask the crew to patrol the area" we walked to my car

Me: "That's a great idea we dont need no commotion" we got in the car and went to buy my wife her food.

Nolwandle's POV

Its been a long sad week but today we laid my granny into eternal rest, we were walking out the cemetery when we heard gunshots I was holding Shane and sbona held Shawn. I heard another gunshot and my baby started crying uncontrollably, I saw sindi but I just quickly ran to my car. If it wasn't for my kids I would have went to her straight but my kids are my first priority, I got to the car and Shane has stopped crying as I put him into his car seat I realized that he has been shot on his left shoulder. We quickly buckled the kids and drove of to westville private hospital, my baby was taken to surgery immediately. Sindi will pay for this shit, hours went by and theres still nothing from the doctors, the whole family was here with us comforting me the most because I was crying. The doctor finally came, I stood up and went to him

Doc: "Mrs Sithole we managed to remove the bullet and luckily there went any damages, just a tissue cut that we just repaired" I nodded

Me: "Can we go see him" he nodded and lead the way to my son, my poor baby he had all these pipes on him. Sabelo came to me

Sabelo: "We need to talk" I stood up and followed him out the room and theres sbonga

Me: "What is it" I looked at them

Sbonga: "Logic got Thomas, we heading to the warehouse now"

Me: "I'm coming"

Sabelo: "You focus on Shane, we got this" I nodded and they left, I went back inside and sat next to my baby.

Sbonga's POV

We left the hospital and drove straight to the warehouse where they have Thomas.

Me: "Well well well" I walked slowly towards him, he was tired up in a chair

Me: "Get me my axes, I need to do some chopping"

since Nolwandle joined the team she has done cash heists only and hacking our rivalries. She has never seen us kill before but she has seen videos because we record our killings, AT laid my axes down from smallest to biggest.

Me: "Who organized the shooting" he laughed

Me: "Okay" I took the small axe and chopped off his smallest toe, he screamed in pain

Me: "You want to tell me now" I looked at him and he continued laughing, I took a medium size axe and aimed it at his waist. He started coughing out blood

Me: "I can carry on" he laughed

Me: "Okay your funeral" I took the biggest one and aimed it at his neck, It got stuck on his bone and poured hot water on his wounds. He bleed to death, we started chopping up his corpse and put him in a box. We dropped off the box at his leadership's house and drove off to change before going the hospital because I had blood.

Sindi's POV

I was in the kitchen making food, after the shoot I came straight home with gets ha. I live with him, I'm still looking for a house luckily Ntando is in UJ studying BA Music. I heard someone knock and I went to open it. There was a cardboard box on the floor, I tried picking it up but it was too heavy so I opened it. I immediately screamed after I saw Thomas head, gets ha quickly came to me

Gets ha: "Yini(What's wrong)" he look at me first than looked at the box that is open

Gets ha: "Who did this" I shrugged, he walked away and I pushed the box to the back yard. I took the paraffin that was already out with matches, I poured it on the box and lit the box up. I went back to the house, my phone beeped a message "Watch your back bitch, I'm coming for you" it was from an unknown number but I know its from Nolwandle, how the fuck did she get my number because I have changed it. Siya came to me

Siya: "We need to steal the spades drugs, rhino horns. They are transporting it from joburg to durban" I nodded

Me: "Who's will be in charge" I looked at him

Siya: "You" I smiled, i left them and went to get ready for the hijack....

Nolwandle's POV

I went back home to take Shane's things and go back to the hospital, when I got there. There was Sbonga, Sabelo and Kagiso. Sabelo was talking on his phone

Sabelo: "What's taking you so long" he shouted in his very deep voice with sent shivers down my spine, he is pacing up and down. I went to sbonga

Me: "What's going on" he shrugged

Sabelo: "NX yayi wena shlam(Hey you piece of shit),

don't tell me that nonsense yezwa(you hear me)" we were looking at him

Sabelo: "Fuck okay we coming" he hung up

Me: "Grootman what's wrong" he sighed

Sabelo: "Savages just stole our shipment"

KG: "Amasende phela lawo(that's bullshit)"

Sbonga: "Let's not attack, we dont need police on our tails because next having a cash heist at Cairo so we dont need attention" I was confused on what he said

Me: "When was I gonna be told about this mission" he sighed

Sbonga: "Babe I want you to focus on the kids babe and the one you carrying" they looked at us, shit I forgot that we haven't told them

Me: "I'm pregnant guys" I smiled

Sabelo: "Good call sbonga, I don't want anything happening to our little Sithole" I rolled my eyes.....

[09/01, 13:15] : CHAPTER FORTY-FIVE

Its been a week and my baby is being discharged today but my babe is leaving today for the mission. Going on this mission is Razor, Terminator, Spider and silencer(njabulo). Lunga and philani will stay behind just for in cases people try they luck with us. I'm in the hospital with shawn taking Shane home

Me: "We going home sosha lam(my soldier)" I ticked him and he laughed, I took them and went straight home. I made them butternut, Shane loves it and Shawn hates or should I say he loves it when sbonga feeds him. Sbonga came in with Sabelo and Nandi, but the guys disappeared somewhere in the house.

Me: "Why didn't you bring my baby" she took Shane and I took Shawn, we went to the lounge

Nandi: "She's with my mom"s he smiled, we sat down on the couch

Me: "Mngani I cant do this anymore, i need to do something. I can't be a housewife, I'm unable to can

mnge" she laughed

Nandi: "So what's on your mind"

Me: "Open up something maybe a club or a shop something to keep me sane"

Nandi: "I'll help you or, this housewife life ain't for me"

Me: "I'll talk to sbonga, I'm turning 25 and already I'm staying home all day everyday no fam, cant do it" sbonga and Sabelo came to the lounge

Sbonga: "Baby I'm coming back" I nodded and he left

Me: "Ain't you going" I looked at Sabelo

Sabelo: "Nope, preparing for tonight"

Me: "How much will you come back with"

Sabelo: "J ust know that we will be filthy rich"

Me: "How will we clean this money thou"

Sabelo: "That's where you will come in, you will hack our bank account and make it look like we score a huge client in all the companies to clean the

money"

Me: "What earns more money, a club or shop"

Sabelo: "A club why" he was confused

Me: "If I own a club it will be much easier to clean money using a club"

Sabelo: "That's a great idea yaz(you know)" thank you God for listening to my prays, at least something to keep me busy. My phone beeped a message 'Standard bank: Purchase R32 172 500, ABSA ballito'.

Me: "Fuck" I stood up

Sabelo: "What's wrong"

Me: "Gets ha just stole my man"

Them: "What"

Me: "Absa just took my man, and which gang hacks ABSA's stuff"

Sabelo: "Savage, fuck how much"

Me: "Thirty-two million"

Sabelo: "I've had enough" I took out his gun, he was about to leave when sbonga entered

Sbonga: "What's wrong" he noticed Sabelo holding a gun

Me: "Hide that thing my kids are here" he put it on his waist

Sabelo: "Getsha just stole Nolwandle's money"

Sbonga: "What"

Me: "Didn't you get a notification from our joint account"

Sbonga: "What, no baby I withdrew the money"

Me: "What did you buy with 32 million" my voice was raising

Sabelo: "I heard you talking to nandi about starting a business and I want to buy some land but I didn't know what I will use it for now I thought of buying it for you" ncho that's so cute of him

Me: "A land so we will build the thing from scratch" he nodded, I like that idea.

Time went by and they took their stuff and went away so I was with my twins, khanyo went for a sleepover at AT's. We watched Tom and Jerry they love that show so much, I ordered pizza for myself of course. The rest of the week was quiet, lunga kept checking up on us daily and I gave khanyo a break to go to her boyfriend. It's Sunday morning and I was woken up by sbonga.

Sbonga: "Hey babe"

Me: "Hey" I yawned, he was wearing a black ripped Jean with a red shirt and red jordans. He kissed me, damn I missed so much he pulled out.

Sbonga: "How are you baby" he took a Louis Vuitton duffel bag and placed on the bed, he opened up the bag..

Me: "Yall got diamonds" I sit up and looked at the Sierra Leone Diamonds

Sbonga: "I took them for you" I rolled my eyes

Me: "You know its illegal to own diamonds without certificate" he knows that very well

Me: "So how many figures we got now"

Sbonga: "J ust convert 10 million dollars to rands "
my jaw dropped

Me: "We have 164 million rands right now" he
nodded, damn they pulled this mission

Sbonga: "Where my boys "

Me: "In the playroom" he left and stood up, my
phone rang, it lee

Lee: "Bitch open the gate" no hello

Me: "Alright" I hung up and quickly went to press the
buzzer to let them in, after some minutes she came
through with philani. We hugged

Lee: "Mngani(Friend) I need wine" philani looked at
her

Lee: "It's been haw let me leave" he back away from
us and I laughed. Zani, lunga and drip gang came in

Me: "Is there a function I dont know about"

Zani: "Hear the good news on buying a land for your club" I smiled

Me: "Oh wow" I took lungani from his mom and tickled him, sabelo, nandi and their daughter came.

Zani: "We need music" she went and took her phone out and connected to my klipsch thx ultra2 home theater system that costed R208 599 and played Midnight Starring. People started dancing nolwazi, Njabulo, sbonelo and nosipho(sbonelos girlfriend) came in

Nolwazi: "I ordered pizza on my way here, there will be about 30 boxes" I smiled

Me: "You the best" Lindani and anathi went to buy drinks at spar and came back after a while, they came back with singobile her mother didn't come. KG and amahle also came.

Lindani: "Turn in the volume I need to dance" cothoza was playing by dladla ms hunqisi

Nolwazi: "Let's make it a challenge" he nodded

Lindani: "Ntwana" he said to Anathi, they started to

dance than thapelo and Bandile joined in. Damn they can dance, zani stood up

Zani: "Let's show these people how we do" she tapped me and we started dancing to

Sbonga: "KG ntwana" they started to dance, the sithole boys know how to dance Sabelo also joined in. Zani changed the song to Tholukuthi hey remake and we sang along, I went to lower the volume

Lee: "Yini kodwa(Why)" I laughed

Me: "It seems that you've forgotten that I live in the estates" they laughed, I took my phone to make a call but theres no network. I went to the kitchen but still Thapelo came

Thapelo: "What's up with the network" its strange we have a good network service in this estate than all of a sudden there were gunshots I quickly ran up to lock the kids in the playroom, they were already there. I went downstairs and the shooting has stopped

Me: "Is everyone okay" I shouted, I looked around.

KG: "Bandile!!!" He screamed, I quickly went to him and I saw bandile laying down on his blood.

Me: "Somebody call the ambulance" I shouted kneeling down next to him

Me: "Bandile stay with us" I held his head, the ambulance came within 10 minutes. We headed to the hospital, its quite sad how one minute everyone is having a good time than the next you fighting for your life. When we arrived he was quickly taken to surgery immediately, everyone was at the hospital now. Our parents came in and the drip gang came i could see that they were crying, at 21:00 after along time sitting here the doctor came in we all stoop up

Us: "How is he"

Doc: "We removed the bullet, he is lucky it missed his liver" I looked down

Doc: "He is on heavy seduction but he will wake up" he left, Lindani started to cry and I went to him

Me: "He will be fine" he looked up

Lindani: "He has to" he has to pull through, KG is

awfully quiet and I know he's quietness is dangerous I'm sure he is plotting revenge on the person who nearly killed his brother.....

Plz like comment guys

Love you so much

[09/01, 13:15] : CHAPTER FORTY-SIX

We went back home at 23:00, got home and slept immediately. I woke up and decided to go make breakfast for everyone, I got in the kitchen. Nolwazi and Njabulo were kissing

Me: "Not in the kitchen guys" I walked in and they laughed

Nolwazi: "I'm horny lately" I rolled my eyes

Njabulo: "And I'm here to satisfy"

Me: "Okay too much detail, nolwazi help me with breakfast" she got off my counter and helped me out set up but as I cracked the eggs we both quickly went to vomit

Njabulo: "Ayi man nina(No man)" I heard him as went outside, I rinsed my mouth and came back with nolwazi

Nolwazi: "I know why I'm vomiting and what's your reason" I smiled

Nolwazi: "No way" I nodded

Nolwazi: "You pregnant"

Me: "Surprise" she hugged me

Njabulo: "Are yall still making breakfast or" we broke off our hug

Me: "I'll order"

Njabulo: "Yall making it yall mission to finish our money ne" we smiled

Us: "With pleasure" we looked at each other and laughed

Nolwazi: "I'm craving wings" I added on

Me: "And pizza" she laughed

Nolwazi: "with spicy burgers"

Me: "Fries "

Nolwazi: "Vanilla milkshake" he looked at us like we
crazy

Me: "I'll call in and we will pick it up on our way to
the hospital" I went back to my room and did my
hygiene routine and wore my black Jordan tracksuit,
I went to my boys. I bathed them and dressed them
in their black Jordan tracksuit, I headed down
holding my boys on both sides and saw that Sbonga
was wearing his black Jordan tracksuit

Philani: "Family goals" I giggled and he took a
picture of us, we went to our car and drove to the
hospital but I went to pick up our orders and people
looked at us like we crazy or something. We got to
the hospital in Bandile's room

Bandile: "This is too much" he looked at our take
away

Me: "It's not for you" he laughed

Bandile: "Y'all weird as fuck" I rolled my eyes

KG: "Ujani ntwana(how are you boy)"

Bandile: "I'll be good if I get a Jaguar F-type" we laughed

KG: "Anything for you"

Me: "Are you blind or something, he's trying to clean your bank account"

KG: "It's fine he's my brother" I clapped my hands and started eating my burger

Lindani: "Sbonga my brother" he smiled

Sbonga: "Forget it" I laughed, we know he wants the Jaguar to

Lindani: "Nolwandle my sister in law, my beautiful sister in law" Nandi cleared her throat and I laughed

Lindani: "Something is just strange thou" he's mood changed

Lunga: "What's wrong"

Lindani: "Why do we always get attacked, if it isn't Bandile it's Shane like why" I looked at Sbonga

Sabelo: "There will always be those people who

want us to fall from our position in our careers
ntwan now they target our family so that we step
down" Lindani nodded, sabelo signaled the gang to
follow him and we did. Logic came to us with
mcebisi and penny.

Logic: "You wont believe who organized the
shooting" we looked at him

Logic: "Lisa" I'm confused didn't this chick die

Me: "Didn't she die" he shook his head and I left
them. I'm going to find lisa myself killer and send a
message to sindi not to mess with me because I've
had it with her, KG followed me. We took my car and
tracked her she was in Hilton hotel, she was to easy
to find. We got her and went to the warehouse with
her, we tired her up

Me: "You messing with the wrong one bitch" I
slapped her and she laughed

Lisa: "Fuck you" I giggled

Me: "Wow, I have one question for you. Where was
your brother while you were laying down dying" she
respond

Lisa: "You will get the shock of your life bitch get ready because your nightmare has just begun" I took out my gun and shot her head and I went to her

Me: "Tell them in their dreams game on bitch, be a good ancestor to them dont forget to bring them luck because they will need it" I whispered to her corpse

KG: "This is another Skill" he laughed

Me: "They messed with Skills mama bear" sabelo and sbonga came

Sabelo: "Haw I missed the show" I laughed

KG: "You should have seen her" he clapped his hands

Sbonga: "Send this one directly to killa(Siyabong)"

Me: "I dont know where he lives "

KG: "Me too yaz"

Sbonga: "We will send it to Getsha again" I laughed, we slaughtered her and packed her into a box. We drove to getsha's house and left it there...

Sindi's POV

I was shocked seeing Lisa's body which means she didn't die that day, I was with Siya and Getsha.

Me: "I told you to go back what did you do when" I shouted

Siya: "I thought...." I disturbed him

Me: "You thought, you fucking telling me that you thought wow" he slapped me

Siya: "Don't you ever talk to me like that yezwa (you hear me)" I nodded

Getsha: "Sasha (boy) you out of line" Siya walked away

Me: "He let her suffer" I started crying and Getsha hugged me

Getsha: "Who did we bury than if it wasn't Lisa" we broke the hug and I shrugged

Getsha: "I don't want us to strike now, I need to find

out who was buried than we visit them on Nolwandle's club grand opening" I nodded, we will strike when they least expect it. Getsha got a phone call he answered but put it on loudspeaker

Voice: "The bitch got my wife pregnant" hes angry

Getsha: "What do you want me to do"

Voice: "Let's join forces" he looked at me, I don't know what's happening, who what to who.....

Nolwandle's POV

Yesterday we went back to the hospital and stayed there the whole day than drove home to sleep, I woke up today and got ready for my meeting about my club. I'm at sbongas conference room in his building with architects and interior designers. I wore a navy blue Cape blazer mini dress with gold belt and gold heels.

Simphiwe(architect): "How long is this land" I gave him a picture of the group plan

Simphiwe: "We can build two buildings one for the gentlemen's club and the other for a regular club" I nodded

Me: "I like that idea, and what the parking lot"

Simphiwe: "The parking lot will accommodate 300 cars"

Me: "I like that, let's talk interior"

Stephenie: "Since you looking for rich and a bold kind of look I was thinking dark brown and black interior for the gentlemen's club and for the strip club white and black." I nodded

Me: "Okay I love all of this now let's get to work guys" they clapped their hands, we dismissed the meeting and I went home to my boys. I can't wait for my club to open, it will take 8 months to finish it.....

[09/01, 13:16] : CHAPTER FORTY-SEVEN

My blood, sweat and tears everything went into building my club and finally today it's my grand opening the 5th of November my club opens.

Nolwazi gave birth last month to a baby boy Lindokuhle Derrick Nxumalo, londi is due this month and I'm due next month. My boys are turning one in seventeen days. It's around 16:00 and I'm getting ready for the grand opening which is at 20:00, after three hours I'm ready for tonight. I'm wearing a yellow flowy maxi dress with a split and black gladiators, we left and drove to my club which is thirty minutes away from us. We formally opened the club, gave tours of the place which is beautiful by the way, we headed to the main floor and I stood up to make a speech

Me: "Good Evening, Thank you to each and every one of you for being here with us today. Before we get started, I would like to express my sincere appreciation to all of those who generously helped me make my club come together and I hope it becomes a success club. I'm very pleased to be able to welcome you to Empire State of Spades gentlemen's club and Terminator's heart club" everyone clapped, I dedicated the name of my club

to our gang and my husband. Everyone is here from the gang to my parents, friends nje you name it.

Me: "For tonight everything is in the house, thank you so much" I left the stage and went to my husband

Sbonga: "Congratulations babe" I kissed him but got disturbed by sabelo

Sabelo: "Ayi nina we in public" we laughed

Me: "Mcm" siyanda came to me

Siyanda: "Congrats girl" we hugged

Me: "Thank you" I broke it off, the whole night was amazing but I got tired so I headed home zani said she will check everything for me. I was woken up by a phone ringing but I didn't know who's phone, stretched my arm and took the phone that's ring.

Me: "Hello" I said in a scratchy voice

Voice: "Hurry I'm giving birth" it's a woman's voice, I quickly stood

Me: "Sorry what did you say"

Voice: "Please can you tell sbonga the baby is coming" she hung up, I woke him up

Me: "Wake up" I shaked him

Sbonga: "What" he yawned

Me: "Some woman just called to let you know shes delivering now" I'm calm for some reason

Sbonga: "Babe I can.. " I interrupted him

Me: "Save it, they need your support"

Sbonga: "Can you go with me please" I chuckled in disbelief

Me: "Yea sure why not" I dont have the energy or maybe my mind has something in store for him nje like right now I'm chilled as fuck, we drove to the hospital and got to her ward. She already start pushing the baby.

Her: "Ouuu, mmmmm" she pushed, after 30 minutes they welcomed a baby girl. I felt myself tearing up because I wanted a girl but unfortunately we having a boy, I quickly wiped my tears. They gave sbonga his daughter and he came to me.

Sbonga: "Do you want to hold her" I nodded and her gave me his daughter, I immediately fell in love with this beautiful girl but the machines started making noise and the nurse came to take the baby away. We were escorted out the room and we went to the waiting room, nolwazi was already there she came running to me as soon as she saw me

Nolwazi: "How are you" I finally cried, she quickly hugged me

Me: "I'm done nolwazi, I just can't" I kept weeping, I finally broke the hug and sbonga was behind me

Sbonga: "I'm sorry babe" I slapped him

Me: "How could you sbonga, why" he looked down and didn't respond

Me: "I'm moving out" he looked at me

Sbonga: "Babe please" I was about to respond when the doctor came

Doc: "We tried our best but unfortunately the mother didn't make it" we just nodded

Sbonga: "Can we see the baby" he nodded and we

followed him, nolwazi stayed behind. We got to the children's ward and i took the baby.

Sbonga: "Do you want to name her" I looked at him and I nodded

Me: "Sandisaojobe Kaliyah Sithole" before finding out the my baby was a boy, I had this name in mind hoping it's a girl. Sbonga smiled and I smiled back

Me: "Sbonga I'm not saying I want a divorce, all I'm saying is I just need sometime" he nodded

Sbonga: "You don't have to move out, I'll move out" I shook my head

Me: "I need a getaway from the house and I'll take the kids "

Sbonga: "And Sandisa" I looked him

Me: "She's a kid right" he kept quiet

Me: "I'll go to the apartment" Lindani and britney are using it

Sbonga: "I'm really sorry babe and happy birthday" it struck me than that's it's my birthday, last he slept with zinhle and than this year he does this wow.

After bonding Sandisa for like 3 hours I went to pam golding office and bought an apartment at seaward estates, I just need to be by myself so living with lindani and his girlfriend it's a no. This apartment has: two bedrooms, a kitchen, two bathrooms and a lounge. I sign necessary documents and lucky no one was living there so I quickly went to the estates and got the keys for my apartment. I went to buy furniture for my new place and bought new clothes for myself, the boys and sandisa. I went to toysrus and bought baby stuff, I just wanted to spend today by myself and no one. By 19:00 I got to my new place with trucks filled with furniture and clothes. They offloaded my things and I arranged my apartment nicely, after I was done I locked my apartment and went to take my kids from zimbali. I parked my car and I noticed bab's itholes car, Nolwazi's car, my mom's car, Sabelo's car and lunga's car. I went inside the house and everyone was sitting in the lounge, Zenande came and hugged me

Zani: "I'm so sorry, I heard" I broke the hug

Zani: "Are you okay" I nodded

Me: "Yeah just came to take the boys"

Zani: "Where are you going"

Me: "I just need privacy so I won't tell I'm sorry" she nodded

Mam'sithole: "Ngeke(Never) you not doing that" I rolled my eyes

Me: "With all due respect this is my marriage not ours, it's between me and Sbononga not his mom now if you can excuse me I need to take my kids and leave" I went upstairs to their room but I didn't find them so I went to their playroom and I took them, I was about to open the door but I got interrupted by Mam'sithole

Mam'sithole: "Sandisa is going to live with us" I looked at her

Me: "Listen to my CAREFULLY! All of you here, I am the mother of Shawn, Shane and Sandisa so

whatever I say is going to happen to MY KIDS! will happen to my kids none of you have the right to do anything beside my husband and I. Are we fucking clear" i left holding my boys and drove to my estate, I cook chicken and rice and feed my babies than put them to sleep. I went to the balcony and drank red juice pretending it's wine if it wasn't for my pregnancy I would be drinking....

[09/01, 13:16] : CHAPTER FORTY-EIGHT

Sbonga's POV

Its been two weeks since she left the house with the kids, I do see them at her apartment. Sandisa left the hospital three days later and she is with Nolwandle, I sneak into her apartment around 23:00 and leave around 05:00 everyday than come back at 15:00 to see my kids as scheduled than leave. The night Nolwandle left we had to take londi to hospital because she couldn't breathe but unfortunately her baby died while inside her, they had to perform a C-section on her. She's been locking herself in her room at my parents house, today it's my birthday with my boys. I cant believe they one now my boys

have grown, we planned a surprise baby shower for Nolwandle and a birthday bash for me and my boys. I was waiting on them to get finished, Nolwandle thinks it's just a birthday party for the boys and myself. She came down wearing a white deep v-neck with long sleeves, ankle length dress. She's holding Shane who is wearing a grey and red tracksuit that's written I love dad.

Me: "You look beautiful babe" she smiled

Nolwandle: "Thanks" she handed me Shane and went back upstairs, she came back holding Shawn who is wearing the same thing as Shane. She put him on the sofa and went back upstairs and she came back holding a car seat baby carrier with sandisa inside

Me: "You ready" she nodded, I took the boys and we went to out her apartment. She locked her door and went to the car, we drove to my place and I let her walk in there first.

Them: "Surprise" I could hear them as she opened

the door, we walked in

Nolwandle: "You knew" she looked at me and I nodded

Me: "I just wanted to do something special for you and the boys" she kissed my cheek

Nolwandle: "Thank you" she smiled, I'll do anything to see her smile. We got in settled down and started the party, we played games. We sang happy birthday to the twins and Nolwandle since I ruined her birthday. My parents, Zenande, nolwazi and her parents decided to sleep here with their husbands so at least I'll have lunga and Njabulo here, we left the kids with nolwazi because our parents called us to the dining room. Mrs Young took Nolwandle's hands and held them

Mrs Young: "Look baby I know he wronged you and that you don't trust him, all I'm saying is that don't let your anger ruin your marriage or do you feel it's over." Those words broke my heart

Nolwandle: "I don't feel that it's over, I can't find myself forgiving him right now. It's no use forgiving

a person that is apologizing now than later does the very same thing" I looked down, Nolwandle's mom had her phone in her hands and MaNtuli started talking

Mantuli: "Nolwandle this could make your marriage stronger or worse, I'm not saying forgive him just give him an chance than later on decide on what you what" she nodded

Dad: "We can take Sandisa with us so you can continue living normally" she shook her hand

Nolwandle: "Sandisa is my husband's child so that means I'm her mother, she will stay here with her siblings" they nodded

Mom: "Do you want to attend therapy" we looked at each other and nodded

Me: "If that's what's going to fix my marriage I'll do it" the meeting concluded and we went to our bedroom

Me: "Since its late you can spend the night here" she didn't respond instead she went to the bathroom, I went into the bathroom after some time

and I found in the shower just standing there so I took off my clothes and got in

Nolwandle: "I'm bathing here can't you see" she didn't look at me

Me: "How are you bathing when you haven't turned on the shower" I turned it on and the water came splashing on us

Nolwandle: "Sbonga yini(what)" she screamed then she punched me countless times but each time she punched her punches became weaker than she cried

Nolwandle: "Sbonga how could you, don't I satisfy you" she broke down even more than I pulled her to my chest

Me: "Baby I know no amount of sorrys could bring back your trust and love in me but I am sorry, I told Sabelo and Njabulo to prepare my funeral for me" I brushed her hair

Nolwandle: "I won't lie sbonga you hurt me but I don't see myself being away from you, I love you sbonga and I want us to grow our family together" I smiled

Me: "Baby I promise that I'll be the man of your dreams and be a great dad to our kids" I kissed her forehead

Me: "Let's get out of here before we catch a cold" I turned off the shower, we got out and went to the bed. We slept almost immediately after getting in the bed...

Nolwandle's POV

For the last three weeks I have been getting strange messages and I don't know from who, I haven't told Sbononga about this yet. I missed him so much and I'm glad we're working this out, we have been going to therapy and talking things out. Last week I gave birth to my fourth/third child on the 6th of December his name is Siphesihle Kristopher Sithole, he looks so much like his father. I'm back at the house and Anathi is using my apartment because he said he is too tired living at his parents house so I gave it to him. The gang had a meeting in the house so they all here, I was going down the stairs

when my phone beeped a message saying 'Your husband's child killed my wife now I'll kill your child' there was Sandisa's picture, I quickly went to take my laptop and traced this number and it's none other than Da boss. I took my laptop and went to the basement area where they were

Me: "Sbonga who is sandisa's mother" he looked at me

Sbonga: "I thought we working things out" I rolled my eyes

Me: "This ain't got to do with our marriage, I think sandisa's life is in danger"

Sbonga: "What are you talking about" I took a deep breath and told them about the strange messages I have been getting

Sbonga: "When were you going to tell me" he said in his deep voice

Me: "I just did, so what's her name"

Sbonga: "Amile Gumede" I shook my head

Me: "Shit that's Mpho Gumede's wife" everybody cussed

Sabelo: "As in Da boss" I nodded

KG: "What are yall worried about it's just D.C Black gang they arent shit, the real shit would have been the vipers" we still haven't told the gang that the viper leaders are our parents

Me: "So what will we do"

Sbonga: "This war is meant for me, if he wants me he must come and get me" they continued discussing, I went upstairs and check on my kids but Njabulo and Nolwazi were arguing than she left

Me: "What happened now" he sighed

Njabulo: "She wants to go back to work" I laugh

Me: "Cant help you there brother" I called her

Me: "Hey sis"

Nolwazi: "I'm going to go crazy"

Me: "Why dont you work from, you are the boss's daughter anyway"

Nolwazi: "That's a good plan" I laughed, reminds me of the time sbonga told lunga to fire me. We bid goodbyes and hung up the phone

Me: "Shes stressed you have to understand, shes a new mom so all this is overwhelming" he nodded, they got married 3 months before their boy was born than Zenande and lunga got married two months before them, Sabelo and Nandi got married a week before my clubs grand opening...

[09/01, 13:16] : CHAPTER FORTY-NINE First finally

I don't know when I slept but I woke up with all my kids in bed with me. I quickly did my hygiene and wore my blue ripped jeans with a grey sweater and sandals, I told khanyo I'm coming back and I drove off to my club to check

Liam(He is the manager of ESS): "Boss lady"

Me: "Hows the stock"

Liam: "Everything is good" I nodded and went to my office, looked at the bank statements and check for stock. I went to Terminator's heart and I couldn't

help but see gets ha in my club, I went to them

Gets ha: "I'm being served by the boss lady" I rolled my eyes

Me: "No just came to tell you that I dont want any funny business here, I'll send a waiter here" I left than I went to Zayn(the manager for Terminator's heart)

Me: "Keep an eye on them" he nodded and I left I went back home. My phone rang and I answered it

Me: "Nolwandle Sithole speaking"

Voice: "I guess now you connected the dots from my first message I sent" that's Da boss

Me: "Okay where do I fit in" I was annoyed

Da boss: "I've teamed up with the Savages, you better sleep with one eye open bitch"

Me: "Oh really" I rolled my eyes

Da boss: "You just wait" he hung up, I called sbonga and told him what just happened. When I was done I went to do lunch for myself and the boys since Sandisa and Sihle are sleeping, we watched Tom

and Jerry. Sbonelo came in with nosipho who is 4 months

Sbonelo: "Hey big sis" we hugged and I went to hug nosipho

Me: "I'm good taking it day by day"

Sbonelo: "You know if you don't want to you can leave this marriage" I smiled

Me: "I can't picture myself without him plus I love him, we will work on us and if it doesn't than I'll file for divorce but I'm positive that we get past this" he nodded

Sbonelo: "Just looking out for my sister"

Me: "How's pregnancy" I looked at nosipho

Nosipho: "Tiring" I laughed

Me: "I'm done having kids four is enough shame" we continued talking and they left, I started cooking dinner...

Sbonga's POV

I wake up in the morning and placed all the kids in our bed than left, I drove to the da boss's offices logic, C4 and AT were there so we planned on getting Da boss no one threats my wife and gets away with it. We have a black Porsche Suv that we drive when we go on missions so I was driving that car, we parked next to da boss's car and waited for him. He finally approached than we kidnapped him, we drove to the warehouse and tied him to a chair. We kept torturing him and before we knew it was night time so I decided to call my wife

Me: "Can you come by the warehouse"

Nolwandle: "Okay I'm coming" I hung up, after 30 min Nolwandle came in

Me: "We need to teach this fucker a lesson" she nodded

Nolwandle: "Well well ain't the Da Boss now huh" she smiled

Da boss: "Stupid wife, he cheated on you" she shook her head

Nolwandle: "Technically we weren't married so he didn't break his vows but your wife did" she laughed

Nolwandle: "Your wife knew she was married but she still opened her legs to someone else other than her husband"

Da Boss: "He wont change you stupid bitch" she slapped him

Nolwandle: "And how do you know, oh wait because you were fucking her mom so a cheater knows a cheater" shes walking up and down

Nolwandle: "How dare you threaten my baby" she went to him

Nolwandle: "Mess with me I don't fucking care but mess with my family now you messed with the wrong bitch" she took out her gun and shot him six times on his chest, he cried in pain and she laughed

Da boss: "Please dont kill me my kids only have me now"

Nolwandle: "Should have thought about that before messing with me you fucker, you can protect your

children spiritually. On the lucky side at least you will reunite with your so called wife" she shot him and the bullet went to his head

Nolwandle: "I'm fucking skills the best in the game, trained by the baddest in the game. You better know me" she whispered to his corpse, after that we cleaned up the warehouse.

AT: "Haw the gangster couple is back" she laughed

Nolwandle: "I guess so" she came next to me and we kissed

Me: "I love you my gangsterkazi"

Nolwandle: "I love you too my gangster"

Logic: "Now we only left with the Savages"

Me: "Every dog has its day" we bid goodbyes and drove home with my queen....

Nolwandle's POV

What can I say I'm a gangster and I'm married to one, I love him. I don't see myself with another

person in life. We arrived home and I went to check on my babies than I took a long hot bubbly bath with my husband. I'll get my revenge on sindi for shooting Shane, and I'm glad da boss is out the picture. I saw a hand waving into of me and I was brought to earth.

Sbonga: "What are you thinking about babe"

Me: "Nothing"

Sbonga: "I can't be nothing I just called your name like five times you weren't responding"

Me: "Sorry just thinking about sindi" he sighed

Sbonga: "She will get her time baby you dont worry"
I nodded

Me: "Baby I need us to be honest with each other even if it will hurt one another" he nodded

Sbonga: "I promise baby, and I promise to be faithful" I turned around and got onto of him than kissed him

Me: "I love you baby dont break the heart that loves

you so much that is willing to die for you" he nodded, I'm glad I forgave him and I'm looking forward to strengthening our relationship with the help from a therapist....

[09/01, 13:16] : CHAPTER FIFTY SECOND
FINALLY

The last three months was amazing, we've grown together and appreciate each other even more. Today it's our first wedding anniversary, I cant believe that its been a year already. My sister decided to throw a party for us and invited a lot of people to our house, I was wearing a short grey blazer dress with balmain heels. I dyed my hair back to brown and I did a sleek ponytail with edges, I was outside sitting on a pool chair. Since I gave birth to sihle I did lose weight by exercising but the last month I have been gaining weight and I don't know why, sbonga came to me

Sbonga: "Baby you look so beautiful" I turn around

Me: "Thanks love"

Sbonga: "But your boobs are getting bigger" my mood just changed, I looked at him up and down than left him

Sbonga: "And than" I carried on walking away and got inside the house, I went to the kitchen and I find lunga eating my chocolate icecream that I came to eat. I started crying

Lunga: "Why are you crying" he's still eating my icecream

Me: "You eating my icecream" I said in my scratchy voice, sabelo came in

Sabelo: "Why are you crying"

Lunga: "I'm eating her icecream" he laughed

Sabelo: "I'll buy you another one" I smiled and nodded

Sabelo: "You sure that you eating alone" I rolled my eyes

Me: "Pretty sure" they laughed, we went to his car and drove to ballito junction. We bought chocolate icecream, chocolate slab, than we went to

McDonald's and bought a big mac. We went back home and I started eating in the dining room, Sabelo was with me

Sabelo: "Again I'm asking are we eating alone" I put my middle finger in the air

Me: "Fuck you niggas" he laughed

Sabelo: "I'm a doctor, I see things people don't see" I rolled my eyes

Me: "Well I know my body" we laughed, we went to join the party.....

Sindi's POV

We were getting ready to strike today, Nolwandle will meet her maker.

Getsha: "This is a simple plan dont mess it up" I nodded

Siya: "It must be fast there's a party"

Me: "Why dont I wait until it finishes, I'll go in as a

person who wants forgiveness than boom goes the dynamite" he nodded

Getsha: "That's a good plan, I like it"

Siya: "Than we will attack sbonga at his lowest, mourning his wife than the savages became the greatest"

Me: "Okay let's go than" we went to the car and drove off to Nolwandle's estate, we parked eight houses away from their house

Me: "I'll go with the person that will confuse the enemy" they laughed

Getsha: "She will be shocked when she sees him"

Siya: "We will definitely confuse the enemy" it was around 15:00 now so we just chilled in the car and waited for the party to stop.....

Nolwandle's POV

I went to change my heels because they were hurting me and wore slippers

Sbonga: "Are you comfortable" I nodded

Me: "I think I'll sleep early today" he laughed

Sbonga: "Do whatever you want my queen" we went back downstairs, Lindani suggested we do karaoke so he played Let me love you by Mario

Lindani: "Baby I just don't get it Do you enjoy being hurt? I know you smelled the perfume,

The make-up on his shirt You don't believe his stories You know that they're all lies

Bad as you are, you stick around And I just don't know why If I was ya man baby you'd

Never worry bout what I do I'd be coming home back to you Every night, doin' you right

You're the type of woman deserves good things Fist full of diamonds hand full of rings

Baby you're a star i just want to show you, you are You should let me love you

Let me be the one to Give you everything you want and need Baby good love and protection Make me your selection

Show you the way love's supposed to be

Baby you should let me love you, love you, love you,
Love you yeah." He was throwing shade at sbonga
and we just laughed.

Me: "You throwing shade at my man" he laughs

Lindani: "I'll treat you better" I playfully hit him, I put
on Exchange by Bryson Tiller. Me and sbonga sang
along

Sbonga: "This what happen when I think about you I
get in my feelings, yeah I start reminiscing, yeah
Next time around, fuck I want it to be different, yeah
Waiting on a sign, guess it's time for a different
prayer Lord please save her for me, do this one
favor for me I had to change my play of ways got
way to complicated for me

I hope she's waiting for me Everywhere she go, they
playin' my song That's why I say the things that I
say that way I know you can't ignore me But so, so
So gimme all of you in exchange for me Just give
me all of you in exchange for me, for me" we were
dancing together holding mics

Me: "We use to lay up and then stay up

Have sex and then blow dank I shouldn't have
played no games with you, just leveled up my rank
Last time I saw you we ain't speak that was strange
Guess it's nothing I can do, man it's true, ex's
change, yeah

Guess you changed for the better Better

I know you know how to make me jealous

I was never loyal, let you tell it, yo But I'm ready to
fix it if you ready, baby But so, so So gimme all of
you in exchange for me J ust give me all of you in
exchange for me, for me" we continued dancing and
singing than people started to leave

Nolwazi: "Guys I'm going home" I hugged her

Me: "Thanks for organizing this, I appreciate so
much" I broke off the hug

Nolwazi: "No problem love" they left and other
guests started leaving one bye one until it was just
us: me, sbonga, the twins, sandisa, sihle and
khanyo. We started cleaning the whole place and

than we went to watch a movie, khanyo stood up to go to the kitchen but came back again

Khanyo: "Sis Nolwandle khona okucelayo(Nolwandle there's someone asking for you)" I stood up and went to the door, it was sindi

Me: "What do you want" I rolled my eyes

Sindi: "I just came to congratulate you"

Me: "Okay thanks bye now"

Sindi: "How so quick to chase me away"

Me: "What do you want kahle kahle(exactly)"

Sindi: "I bought you a gift"

Me: "I don't want it" who knows there might be a bomb nje

Sindi: "Actually it's more of a reunion than a gift" I'm confused

Sindi: "Come in" this guy came in aybo what the fuck is going on here

Guy: "La'familiar long time no see" he smiled

Me: "Sbonga!" I shouted

Me: "What the fuck is happening" (guns hots) I felt something piercing through me, I touched my chest and felt a liquid escape my body and I looked at my hand it was covered by blood, shit I was shot.

Everything was playing in slow motion, I saw my husband running to me but I was falling and my head on something sharp than it was light out for me.....

The End

Please like comment and discuss who might have killed Nolwandle, who is the guy.

I would like to be given at least 2 weeks in finishing the opening CHAPTERS of the sequel because I'm busy with that. The second book I have written it in a more novel traditional way but I would like to thank everyone, this book was a test run for my

creative because this is the career I want to venture in, not necessarily being an author only but writing and creating stories for entertainment is what I like to do and if you enjoyed my book please comment guys, your comments motivate me so much. Thank you for reading this book and I promise the second one will be bigger than ever.

Please give your opinions I would really appreciate it and your expectations on the sequel